

THE  
ILIAD  
AND  
ODYSSEY  
OF  
HOMER:  
TRANSLATED BY POPE,

A NEW EDITION.

IN FOUR VOLUMES.

---

THE SECOND VOLUME.

---

L O N D O N :

PRINTED FOR C. BATHURST, J. BUCKLAND, W. STRAHAN,  
J. RIVINGTON AND SONS, T. DAVIES, T. PAYNE, L. DAVIS,  
W. OWEN, E. WHITE, S. CROWDER, T. CASLON, T. LONG-  
MAN, B. LAW, C. DILLY, J. DODSLEY, J. WILKIE,  
J. ROBSON, J. JOHNSON, T. LOWNDES, G. ROBINSON,  
T. CADELL, J. NICHOLS, E. NEWBERRY, T. EVANS,  
P. ELMSLY, R. BALDWIN, G. NICOL, LEIGH  
AND SOTHERY, J. BEW, N. CONANT, W. NICOLL,  
J. MURRAY, S. HAYES, W. FOX, AND J. BOWEN,

MDCCLXXXIII.

1607/4222

THE

D I L I A D

AND

O D Y S S E Y



H O M E R

TRANSLATED BY POPE

A NEW EDITION

IN FOUR VOLUMES

THE SECOND VOLUME

L O N D O N

Printed by W. Johnston, at the British Museum, in Strand.  
By J. Smith, at the British Museum, in Strand.  
By J. Smith, at the British Museum, in Strand.  
By J. Smith, at the British Museum, in Strand.  
By J. Smith, at the British Museum, in Strand.  
By J. Smith, at the British Museum, in Strand.  
By J. Smith, at the British Museum, in Strand.  
By J. Smith, at the British Museum, in Strand.  
By J. Smith, at the British Museum, in Strand.  
By J. Smith, at the British Museum, in Strand.

MDCCCLXXII



THE ARGUMENT

The fourth part contains the whole of the fourth volume, the fifth of the fifth volume.

THE  
THIRTEENTH BOOK

OF THE

I L I A D.

VOL. II.

B

## THE ARGUMENT.

The fourth Batt'le continued, in which Neptune assists the Greeks ; the acts of Idomeneus.

**NEPTUNE**, concerned for the loss of the Grecians, upon seeing the fortification forced by Hector (who had entered the gate near the station of the Ajaxes), assumes the shape of Calchas, and inspires those heroes to oppose him : then, in the form of one of the generals, encourages the other Greeks who had retired to their vessels. The Ajaxes form their troops in a close phalanx, and put a stop to Hector and the Trojans. Several deeds of valour are performed ; Meriones losing his spear in the encounter, repairs to seek another at the tent of Idomeneus : this occasions a conversation between those two warriors, who return together to the battle. Idomeneus signalizes his courage above the rest ; he kills Othryoneus, Asius, and Alcatous : Deiphobus and Æneas march against him, and at length Idomeneus retires. Menelaus wounds Helenus and kills Pisander. The Trojans are repulsed in the left wing ; Hector still keeps his ground against the Ajaxes, till, being galled by the Locrian slingers and archers, Polydamas advises to call a council of war : Hector approves his advice, but goes first to rally the Trojans ; upbraids Paris, rejoins Polydamas, meets Ajax again, and renews the attack.

The eight and twentieth day still continues. The scene is between the Grecian wall and the sea-shore.



T H E  
I L I A D.

B O O K XIII.

**W**HEN Now the Thunderer on the sea-beat coast  
 Had fix'd great Hector and his conquering host;  
 He left them to the Fates, in bloody fray  
 To toil and struggle through the well-fought day.  
 Then turn'd to Thracia from the field of fight. 5  
 Those eyes that shed insufferable light.  
 To where the Mysians prove their martial force,  
 And hardy Thracians tame the savage horse;  
 And where the far-fam'd Hippemolgian strays,  
 Renown'd for justice and for length of days; 10  
 Thrice happy race! that, innocent of blood,  
 From milk, innoxious, seek their simple food:  
 Jove sees delighted; and avoids the scene  
 Of guilty Troy, of arms, and dying men:  
 No aid, he deems, to either host is given, 15  
 While his high law suspends the powers of heaven.

Mean-time the \* Monarch of the watery main  
 Observ'd the Thunderer, nor observ'd in vain.  
 In Samothracia, on a mountain's brow,  
 Whose waving woods o'erhung the deeps below,  
 He sate; and round him cast his azure eyes,  
 Where Ida's misty tops confus'dly rise;

B 2

\* Neptune.

Below,

Below, fair Ilion's glittering spires were seen;  
 The crouded ships, and sable seas between.  
 There, from the crystal chambers of the main 25  
 Emerg'd, he sate; and mourn'd his Argives slain.  
 At Jove incens'd, with grief and fury stung,  
 Prone down the rocky steep he rush'd along;  
 Fierce as he past, the lofty mountains nod,  
 The forest shakes! earth trembled as he trod,  
 And felt the footsteps of th' immortal God. 31  
 From realm to realm three ample strides he took,  
 And, at the fourth, the distant Ægæ shook.

Far in the bay his shining palace stands,  
 Eternal frame! not rais'd by mortal hands: 35  
 'This having reach'd, his brass-hoof'd steeds he reins,  
 Fleet as the winds, and deck'd with golden manes.  
 Refulgent arms his mighty limbs infold,  
 Immortal arms of adamant and gold.  
 He mounts the car, the golden scourge applies, 40  
 He sits superiour, and the chariot flies:  
 His whirling wheels the glassy surface sweep;  
 Th' enormous monsters rolling o'er the deep,  
 Gambol around him on the watery way;  
 And heavy whales in aukward measures play: 45  
 The sea subsiding spreads a level plain,  
 Exults, and owns the monarch of the main;  
 The parting waves before his coursers fly:  
 The wondering waters leave his axle dry.

Deep in the liquid regions lies a cave;  
 Between where Tenedos the surges lave,  
 And rocky Imbrus breaks the rolling wave: 50  
 There



There the great ruler of the azure round  
 Stopp'd his swift chariot, and his steeds unbound,  
 Fed with ambrosial herbage from his hand, 55  
 And link'd their fetlocks with a golden band,  
 Infrangible, immortal : there they stay,  
 The father of the floods pursues his way ;  
 Where, like a tempest darkening heaven around,  
 Or fiery deluge that devours the ground, 60  
 Th' impatient Trojans, in a gloomy throng,  
 Embattled roll'd, as Hector rush'd along :  
 To the loud tumult and the barbarous cry,  
 The heavens re-echo, and the shores reply ;  
 They vow destruction to the Grecian name, 65  
 And in their hopes, the fleets already flame.

But Neptune, rising from the seas profound,  
 The God whose earthquakes rock the solid ground,  
 Now wears a mortal form ; like Calchas seen,  
 Such his loud voice, and such his manly mien ;  
 His shouts incessant every Greek inspire, 71  
 But most th' Ajaces, adding fire to fire.

'Tis yours, O warriors, all our hopes to raise ;  
 Oh recollect your ancient worth and praise :  
 'Tis yours to save us, if you cease to fear ; 75  
 Flight, more than shameful, is destructive here.  
 On other works though Troy with fury fall,  
 And pour her armies o'er our batter'd wall ;  
 There, Greece has strength : but this, this part o'er-  
 thrown,

Her strength were vain ; I dread for you alone, 80  
 Here Hector rages like the force of fire,  
 Vaunts of his Gods, and calls high Jove his fire.



If yet some heavenly Power your breast excite,  
 Breathe in your hearts, and string your arms to fight,  
 Greece yet may live, her threaten'd fleet remain ; 85  
 And Hector's force, and Jove's own aid, be vain :

Then with his sceptre that the deep controls,  
 He touch'd the chiefs, and steel'd their manly souls :  
 Strength, not their own, the touch divine imparts,  
 Prompts their light limbs, and swells their daring hearts.  
 Then as a falcon from the rocky height,  
 Her quarry seen, impetuous at the sight  
 Forth-springing instant, darts herself from high,  
 Shoots on the wing, and skims along the sky :  
 Such, and so swift, the power of Ocean flew ; 95  
 The wide horizon shut him from their view.

Th' inspiring God, Oïleus' active son  
 Perceiv'd the first, and thus to Telamon.

Some God, my friend, some God in human form  
 Favouring descends, and wills to stand the storm. 100  
 Not Calchas this, the venerable seer ;  
 Short as he turn'd, I saw the Power appear :  
 I mark'd his parting, and the steps he trod ;  
 His own bright evidence reveals a God.  
 Ev'n now some energy divine I share, 105  
 And seem to walk on wings, and tread in air !

With equal ardour (Telamon returns)  
 My soul is kindled, and my bosom burns :  
 New rising spirits all my force alarm,  
 Lift each impatient limb, and brace my arm. 110  
 This ready arm, unthinking, shakes the dart ;  
 The blood pours back, and fortifies my heart ;

Singly,

Singly, methinks, yon towering chief I meet,  
And stretch the dreadful Hector at my feet.

Full of the God that urg'd their burning breast, 115  
The heroes thus their mutual warmth express'd.  
Neptune mean-while the routed Greeks inspir'd,  
Who, breathless, pale, with length of labours tir'd,  
Pant in the ships; while Troy to conquest calls,  
And swarms victorious o'er their yielding walls: 120  
Trembling before th' impending storm they lie,  
While tears of rage stand burning in their eye.  
Greece sunk they thought, and this their fatal hour;  
But breathe new courage as they feel the Power.

Teucer and Leitus first his words excite; 125  
Then stern Peneleus rises to the fight;  
Thoas, Deïpyrus, in arms renown'd,  
And Merion next, th' impulsive fury found;  
Last Nestor's son the same bold ardour takes,  
While thus the God the martial fire awakes. 130

Oh lasting infamy, oh dire disgrace  
To chiefs of vigorous youth and manly race!  
I trusted in the Gods, and you, to see  
Brave Greece victorious, and her navy free:  
Ah no—the glorious combat you disclaim, 135  
And one black day clouds all her former fame.  
Heavens! what a prodigy these eyes survey,  
Unseen, unthought, till this amazing day!  
Fly we at length from Troy's oft-conquer'd bands?  
And falls our fleet by such inglorious hands? 140  
A rout undisciplin'd, a straggling train,  
Not born to glories of the dusty plain;

Like frightened fawns, from hill to hill pursued,  
 A prey to every savage of the wood :  
 Shall these, so late who trembled at your name, 145  
 Invade your camps, involve your ships in flame ?  
 A change so shameful, say, what cause has wrought ?  
 The soldier's baseness, or the general's fault ?  
 Fools ! will ye perish for your leader's vice ;  
 'The purchase infamy, and life the price ? 150  
 'Tis not your cause, Achilles' injur'd fame :  
 Another's is the crime, but your's the shame.  
 Grant that our chief offend through rage or lust,  
 Must you be cowards, if your king's unjust ?  
 Prevent this evil, and your country save : 155  
 Small thought retrieves the spirits of the brave.  
 Think, and subdue ! on dastards dead to fame  
 I waste no anger, for they feel no shame :  
 But you, the pride, the flower of all our host,  
 My heart weeps blood to see your glory lost ! 160  
 Nor deem this day, this battle, all you lose ;  
 A day more black, a fate more vile ensues.  
 Let each reflect, who prizes fame or breath,  
 On endless infamy, on instant death,  
 For lo ! the fated time, th' appointed shore ; 165  
 Hark ! the gates burst, the brazen barriers roar !  
 Impetuous Hector thunders at the wall ;  
 The hour, the spot, to conquer, or to fall.  
 These words the Grecians fainting hearts inspire,  
 And listening armies catch the god-like fire. 170  
 Fix'd at his post was each bold Ajax found,  
 With well-rang'd squadrons strongly circled round :  
 So close their order, so dispos'd their fight,  
 As Pallas' self might view with fix'd delight ;

Or had the God of war inclin'd his eyes, 175

The God of war had own'd a just surprize.

A chosen phalanx, firm, resolv'd as Fate,

Descending Hector and his battle wait.

An iron scene gleams dreadful o'er the fields,

Armour in armour lock'd, and shields in shields, 180

Spears lean on spears, on targets targets throng,

Helms stuck to helms, and man drove man along.

The floating plumes unnumber'd wave above,

As when an earthquake stirs the nodding grove ;

And, level'd at the skies with pointing rays, 185

Their brandish'd lances at each motion blaze.

Thus breathing death, in terrible array,

The close-compacted legions urg'd their way :

Fierce they drove on, impatient to destroy ;

Troy charg'd the first, and Hector first of Troy. 190

As from some mountain's craggy forehead torn,

A rock's round fragment flies, with fury borne,

(Which from the stubborn stone a torrent rends)

Precipitate the ponderous mass descends :

From steep to steep the rolling ruin bounds ; 195

At every shock the crackling wood resounds ;

Still gathering force, it smokes ; and, urg'd amain,

Whirls, leaps, and thunders down, impetuous to the

plain :

There stops—So Hector. Their whole force he prov'd,

Resistless when he rag'd, and when he stopt, unmov'd.

On him the war is bent, the darts are shed,

And all their faulchions wave around his head :

Repuls'd he stands, nor from his stand retires ;

But with repeated shouts his army fires.

Trojans !

Trojans! be firm; this arm shall make your way  
 Through yon square body, and that black array.  
 Stand, and my spear shall rout their scattering power,  
 Strong as they seem, embattled like a tower.  
 For he that Juno's heavenly bosom warms,  
 The first of Gods, this day inspires our arms. 210  
 He said, and rous'd the soul in every breast;  
 Urg'd with desire of fame, beyond the rest,  
 Forth march'd Deiphobus; but marching, held  
 Before his wary steps, his ample shield.  
 Bold Merion aim'd a stroke (nor aim'd it wide) 215  
 The glittering javelin pierc'd the tough bull-hide;  
 But pierc'd not through: unfaithful to his hand,  
 The point broke short, and sparkled in the sand.  
 The Trojan warrior, touch'd with timely fear,  
 On the rais'd orb to distance bore the spear: 220  
 The Greek retreating mourn'd his frustrate blow,  
 And curs'd the treacherous lance that spar'd a foe;  
 Then to the ships with surly speed he went,  
 To seek a surer javelin in his tent.  
 Meanwhile with rising rage the battle glows, 225  
 The tumult thickens, and the clamour grows.  
 By Teucer's arm the warlike Imbrius bleeds,  
 The son of Mentor, rich in generous steeds.  
 Ere yet to Troy the sons of Greece were led,  
 In fair Pedæus' verdant pastures bred, 230  
 The youth had dwelt; remote from war's alarms,  
 And bless'd in bright Medesicaste's arms:  
 (This nymph, the fruit of Priam's ravish'd joy,  
 Ally'd the warrior to the house of Troy.)



To Troy, when glory call'd his arms, he came, 235  
 And match'd the bravest of her chiefs in fame:  
 With Priam's sons, a guardian of the throne,  
 He liv'd, belov'd and honour'd as his own.  
 Him Teucer pierc'd between the throat and ear:  
 He groans beneath the Telamonian spear. 250  
 As from some far-seen mountain's airy crown,  
 Subdued by steel, a tall ash tumbles down,  
 And soils its verdant tresses on the ground:  
 So falls the youth; his arms the fall resound.  
 Then Teucer rushing to despoil the dead, 245  
 From Hector's hand a shining javelin fled:  
 He saw, and shunn'd the death; the forceful dart  
 Sung on, and pierc'd Amphimachus's heart,  
 Cteatus' son, of Neptune's forceful line;  
 Vain was his courage, and his race divine! 250  
 Prostrate he falls; his clanging arms resound,  
 And his broad buckler thunders on the ground.  
 To seize his beamy helm the victor flies,  
 And just had fasten'd on the dazzling prize,  
 When Ajax' manly arm a javelin flung; 255  
 Full on the shield's round boss the weapon rung;  
 He felt the shock, nor more was doom'd to feel,  
 Secure in mail, and sheath'd in shining steel.  
 Repuls'd he yields; the victor Greeks obtain  
 The spoils contested, and bear off the slain. 260  
 Between the leaders of th' Athenian line,  
 (Stichius the brave, Menestheus the divine,)  
 Deplor'd Amphimachus, sad object! lies;  
 Imbrius remains the fierce Ajaces' prize.

As two grim lions bear across the lawn, 265  
 Snatch'd from devouring hounds, a slaughter'd fawn,  
 In their fell jaws high-lifting through the wood,  
 And sprinkling all the shrubs with drops of blood;  
 So these the chief: great Ajax from the dead  
 Strips his bright arms, Oileus lops his head: 270  
 Toss'd like a ball, and whirl'd in air away,  
 At Hector's feet the gory visage lay.

The God of Ocean, fir'd with stern disdain,  
 And pierc'd with sorrow for his \* grandson slain,  
 Inspires the Grecian hearts, confirms their hands, 275  
 And breathes destruction on the Trojan bands.  
 Swift as a whirlwind rushing to the fleet,  
 He finds the lance-fam'd Idomen of Crete;  
 His pensive brow the generous care express  
 With which a wounded soldier touch'd his breast, 280  
 Whom in the chance of war a javelin tore,  
 And his sad comrades from the battle bore;  
 Him to the surgeons of the camp he sent;  
 That office paid, he issued from his tent,  
 Fierce for the fight: to whom the God begun, 285  
 In Thoas' voice, Andraemon's valiant son,  
 Who rul'd where Calydon's white rocks arise,  
 And Pleuron's chalky cliffs emblaze the skies.

Where's now th' imperious vaunt, the daring boast,  
 Of Greece victorious, and proud Ilion lost? 290

To whom the king. On Greece no blame be thrown,  
 Arms are her trade, and war is all her own.  
 Her hardy heroes from the well-fought plains  
 Nor fear withholds, nor shameful sloth detains.

\* Amphimachus.

'Tis

'Tis heaven, alas! and Jove's all-powerful doom, 295  
That far, far distant from our native home  
Wills us to fall, inglorious! Oh my friend!  
Once foremost in the fight, still prone to lend  
Or arms, or counsels; now perform thy best,  
And what thou canst not singly, urge the rest.

Thus he; and thus the God, whose force can make  
The solid globe's eternal basis shake.

Ah! never may he see his native land,  
But feed the vultures on this hateful strand,  
Who seeks ignobly in his ships to stay, 305  
Nor dares to combat on this signal day!  
For this, behold! in horrid arms I shine,  
And urge thy soul to rival acts with mine;  
Together let us battle on the plain;  
Two, not the worst; nor ev'n this succour vain:  
Not vain the weakest, if their force unite;  
But ours, the bravest have confess'd in fight.

This said, he rushes where the combat burns;  
Swift to his tent the Cretan king returns.  
From thence, two javelins glittering in his hand, 315  
And clad in arms that lighten'd all the strand,  
Fierce on the foe th' impetuous hero drove;  
Like lightning bursting from the arm of Jove,  
Which to pale man the wrath of heaven declares,  
Or terrifies th' offending world with wars; 320  
In streamy sparkles, kindling all the skies,  
From pole to pole the trail of glory flies.  
Thus his bright armour o'er the dazzled throng  
Gleam'd dreadful, as the monarch flash'd along.

Him,

Him, near his tent, Meriones attends ; 325  
 Whom thus he questions : Ever best of friends !  
 O say, in every art of battle skill'd,  
 What holds thy courage from so brave a field ?  
 On some important message art thou bound, 330  
 Or bleeds my friend by some unhappy wound ?  
 Inglorious here, my soul abhors to stay,  
 And glows with prospects of th' approaching day.

O prince ! (Meriones replies) whose care  
 Leads forth th' embattled sons of Crete to war ; 335  
 This speaks my grief ; this headless lance I wield ;  
 The rest lies rooted in a Trojan shield.

To whom the Cretan : Enter, and receive  
 The wanted weapons ; those my tent can give ;  
 Spears I have store, (and Trojan lances all) 340  
 That shed a lustre round th' illumin'd wall.  
 Though I, disdainful of the distant war,  
 Nor trust the dart, or aim th' uncertain spear,  
 Yet hand to hand I fight, and spoil the slain ;  
 And thence these trophies and these arms I gain.  
 Enter, and see on heaps the helmets roll'd ; 345  
 And high-hung spears, and shields that flame with gold ;

Nor vain (said Merion) are our martial toils ;  
 We too can boast of no ignoble spoils.  
 But those my ship contains ; whence distant far,  
 I fight conspicuous in the van of war. 350  
 What need I more ? if any Greek there be.  
 Who knows not Merion, I appeal to thee.

To this, Idomeneus. The fields of fight  
 Have prov'd thy valour, and unconquer'd might ;  
 And

And were some ambush for the foes design'd, 355

Ev'n there, thy courage would not lag behind.

In that sharp service, singled from the rest,

The fear of each, or valour stands confest.

No force, no firmness, the pale coward shows ;

He shifts his place ; his colour comes and goes ; 360

A dropping sweat creeps cold on every part,

Against his bosom beats his quivering heart ;

Terrour and death in his wild eye-balls stare ;

With chattering teeth he stands, and stiffening hair,

And looks a bloodless image of despair ! 365

Not so the brave—still dauntless, still the same,

Unchang'd his colour, and unmov'd his frame ;

Compos'd his thought, determin'd is his eye.

And fix'd his soul, to conquer or to die :

If aught disturb the tenour of his breast, 370

'Tis but the wish to strike before the rest.

In such assays thy blameless worth is known,

And every art of dangerous war thy own.

By chance of fight whatever wounds you bore,

Those wounds were glorious all, and all before ; 375

Such as may teach, 'twas still thy brave delight

T'oppose thy bosom where the foremost fight.

But why, like infants, cold to honour's charms,

Stand we to talk, when glory calls to arms ?

Go—from my conquer'd spears the choicest take, 380

And to their owners send them nobly back.

Swift as the word bold Merion snatch'd a spear,

And breathing slaughter follow'd to the war.

So Mars armipotent invades the plain

(The wide destroyer of the race of man).

385

Terrour



Terrour, his best-lov'd son, attends his course,  
 Arm'd with stern boldness, and enormous force;  
 The pride of haughty warriors to confound,  
 And lay the strength of tyrants on the ground:  
 From Thrace they fly, call'd to the dire alarms 390  
 Of warring Phlegyians, and Ephyrian arms;  
 Invok'd by both, relentless they dispose  
 To these glad conquest, murderous rout to those.  
 So march'd the leaders of the Cretan train,  
 And their bright arms shot horror o'er the plain.

Then first spake Merion: Shall we join the right,  
 Or combat in the center of the fight?  
 Or to the left our wanted succour lend?  
 Hazard and fame all parts alike attend.  
 Not in the center (Idomen reply'd) 400  
 Our ablest chieftains the main battle guide;  
 Each god-like Ajax makes that post his care,  
 And gallant Teucer deals destruction there:  
 Skill'd, or with shafts to gall the distant field,  
 Or bear close battle on the sounding shield. 405  
 These can the rage of haughty Hector tame:  
 Safe in their arms, the navy fears no flame;  
 Till Jove himself descends, his bolts to shed,  
 And hurl the blazing ruin at our head.  
 Great must he be, of more than human birth, 410  
 Nor feed like mortals on the fruits of earth,  
 Him neither rocks can crush, nor steel can wound,  
 Whom Ajax fells not on th' ensanguin'd ground.  
 In standing fight he mates Achilles' force,  
 Excell'd alone in swiftness in the course. 415

Then)

Then to the left our ready arms apply,  
And live with glory, or with glory die.

He said; and Merion to th' appointed place,  
Fierce as the God of battles, urg'd his pace.  
Soon as the foe the shining chiefs beheld 420

Rush like a fiery torrent o'er the field,  
Their force embodied in a tide they pour;  
The rising combat sounds along the shore.

As warring winds, in Sirius' sultry reign,  
From different quarters sweep the sandy plain; 425

On every side the dusty whirlwinds rise,  
And the dry fields are lifted to the skies:

Thus, by despair, hope, rage, together driven,  
Met the black hosts, and, meeting, darken'd heaven.

All dreadful glar'd the iron face of war, 430  
Bristled with upright spears, that flash'd afar;  
Dire was the gleam, of breast-plates, helms, and shields,

And polish'd arms emblaz'd the flaming fields:  
Tremendous scene! that general horror gave,

But touch'd with joy the bosoms of the brave, 435  
Saturn's great sons in fierce contention vy'd,

And crouds of heroes in their anger dy'd.  
The Sire of earth and heaven, by Thetis won

To crown with glory Peleus' god-like son,  
Will'd not destruction to the Grecian powers, 440

Will'd not destruction to the Grecian powers,  
\*But spar'd a while the destin'd Trojan towers:

While Neptune, rising from his azure main,  
Warr'd on the King of Heaven with stern disdain, }  
And breath'd revenge, and fir'd the Grecian train. }

Gods of one source, of one ethereal race, 445  
Alike divine, and heaven their native place;

But Jove the greater; first-born of the skies,  
 And more than men, or Gods, supremely wise.  
 For this, of Jove's superior might afraid,  
 Neptune in human form conceal'd his aid. 450  
 These powers infold the Greek and Trojan train  
 In War and Discord's adamantine chain,  
 Indissolubly strong; the fatal tye  
 Is stretch'd on both, and close-compell'd they die.

Dreadful in arms, and grown in combats grey,  
 The bold Idomeneus controls the day.  
 First by his hand Othryoneus was slain,  
 Swell'd with false hopes, with mad ambition vain!  
 Call'd by the voice of war to martial fame,  
 From high Cadesus' distant walls he came; 460  
 Cassandra's love he sought, with boasts of power,  
 And promis'd conquest was the proffer'd dower.  
 The king consented, by his vaunts abus'd;  
 The king consented, but the Fates refus'd.  
 Proud of himself, and of th' imagin'd bride, 465  
 The field he measur'd with a larger stride.  
 Him, as he stalk'd, the Cretan javelin found;  
 Vain was his breast-plate to repel the wound:  
 His dream of glory lost, he plung'd to hell:  
 His arms resounded as the boaster fell. 470

The great Idomeneus bestrides the dead;  
 And thus (he cries) behold thy promise sped!  
 Such is the help thy arms to Ilion bring,  
 And such the contract of the Phrygian king!  
 Our offers now, illustrious prince! receive; 475  
 For such an aid what will not Argos give?

To

To conquer Troy, with ours thy forces join,  
 And count Atrides' fairest daughter thine.  
 Meantime, on farther methods to advise,  
 Come, follow to the fleet thy new allies ;  
 There hear what Greece has on her part to say.  
 He spoke, and dragg'd the gory corse away.

480

This Asius view'd, unable to contain,  
 Before his chariot warring on the plain ;  
 (His crouded coursers, to his squire consign'd,  
 Impatient panted on his neck behind)  
 To vengeance rising with a sudden spring,  
 He hop'd the conquest of the Cretan king.  
 The wary Cretan, as his foe drew near,  
 Full on his throat discharg'd the forceful spear :  
 Beneath the chin the point was seen to glide,  
 And glitter'd, extant at the farther side.  
 As when the mountain-oak, or poplar tall,  
 Or pine, fit mast for some great admiral,  
 Groans to the oft-heav'd ax, with many a wound,  
 Then spreads a length of ruin o'er the ground :  
 So sunk proud Asius in that dreadful day,  
 And stretch'd before his much-lov'd coursers lay.  
 He grinds the dust distain'd with streaming gore,  
 And, fierce in death, lies foaming on the shore.  
 Depriv'd of motion, stiff with stupid fear,  
 Stands all aghast his trembling charioteer,  
 Nor shuns the foe, nor turns the steeds away,  
 But falls transfix'd, an unresisting prey :  
 Pierc'd by Antilochus, he pants beneath  
 The stately car, and labours out his breath.

485

490

505

Thus Afus' steeds (their mighty master gone)  
Remain the prize of Nestor's youthful son.

Stabb'd at the sight, Deïphobus drew nigh,  
And made, with force, the vengeful weapon fly. 510

The Cretan saw; and, stooping, caus'd to glance  
From his slope shield, the disappointed lance.

Beneath the spacious targe, (a blazing round,  
Thick with bull-hides and brazen orbits bound,  
On his rais'd arm by two strong braces stay'd) 515

He lay collected in defensive shade;

O'er his safe head the javelin idly sung,

And on the tinkling verge more faintly rung.

Ev'n then, the spear the vigorous arm confest,

And pierc'd, obliquely, king Hypsenor's breast: 520

Warm'd in his liver, to the ground it bore

The chief, his people's guardian now no more!

Not unattended (the proud Trojan cries)

Nor unreveng'd, lamented Afus lies:

For thee though hell's black portals stand display'd,

This mate shall joy thy melancholy shade.

Heart-piercing anguish, at the haughty boast,

Touch'd every Greek, but Nestor's son the most.

Griev'd as he was, his pious arms attend,

And his broad buckler shields his slaughter'd friend;

Till sad Mecistheus and Alastor bore

His honour'd body to the tented shore.

Nor yet from fight Idomeneus withdraws;

Resolv'd to perish in his country's cause,

Or find some foe, whom heaven and he shall doom. 535

To wail his fate in death's eternal gloom.

He



He sees Alcathoüs in the front aspire:  
Great Æsyetes was the hero's fire:  
His spouse Hippodamè, divinely fair,  
Anchises' eldest hope, and darling care;  
Who charm'd her parent's and her husband's heart,  
With beauty, sense, and every work of art:  
He once, of Ilion's youth, the loveliest boy,  
The fairest she, of all the fair of Troy.  
By Neptune now the hapless hero dies,  
Who covers with a cloud those beauteous eyes,  
And fetters every limb: yet bent to meet  
His fate he stands; nor shuns the lance of Crete.  
Fixt as some column, or deep-rooted oak,  
(While the winds sleep) his breast receiv'd the stroke.  
Before the ponderous stroke his corselet yields,  
Long us'd to ward the death in fighting fields:  
The riven armour sends a jarring sound:  
His labouring heart heaves with so strong a bound,  
The long lance shakes, and vibrates in the wound:  
Fast-flowing from its source, as prone he lay,  
Life's purple tide impetuous gush'd away.

Then Idomen, insulting o'er the slain;  
Behold, Deïphobus! nor vaunt in vain:  
See! on one Greek three Trojan ghosts attend,  
This, my third victim, to the shades I send.  
Approaching now, thy boasted might approve,  
And try the prowess of the seed of Jove.  
From Jove, enamour'd on a mortal dame,  
Great Minos, guardian of his country, came:  
Deucalion, blameless prince! was Minos' heir;  
His first-born I, the third from Jupiter:

O'er spacious Crete and her bold sons I reign,  
 And thence my ships transport me through the main :  
 Lord of a host, o'er all my host I shine, 570  
 A scourge to thee, thy father, and thy line.

The Trojan heard; uncertain, or to meet  
 Alone, with venturous arms, the king of Crete;  
 Or seek auxiliar force : at length decreed  
 To call some hero to partake the deed, 575  
 Forthwith Æneas rises to his thought:  
 For him, in Troy's remotest lines, he sought;  
 Where he, incens'd at partial Priam, stands,  
 And sees superiour posts in meaner hands.  
 To him, ambitious of so great an aid, 580  
 The bold Deïphobus approach'd, and said :

Now, Trojan prince, employ thy pious arms,  
 If e'er thy bosom felt fair honour's charms.  
 Alcathous dies, thy brother and thy friend!  
 Come, and the warrior's lov'd remains defend. 585  
 Beneath his cares thy early youth was train'd,  
 One table fed you, and one roof contain'd.  
 This deed to fierce Idomeneus we owe;  
 Haste, and revenge it on th' insulting foe.

Æneas heard, and for a space resign'd 590  
 To tender pity all his manly mind;  
 Then, rising in his rage, he burns to fight:  
 The Greek awaits him, with collected might.  
 As the fell boar on some rough mountain's head,  
 Arm'd with wild terrours, and to slaughter bred,  
 When the loud rusticks rise, and shout from far,  
 Attends the tumult, and expects the war;

O'er

O'er his bent back the bristly horrors rise,  
 Fires stream in lightning from his sanguine eyes,  
 His foaming tusks both dogs and men engage, 600  
 But most his hunters rouse his mighty rage :  
 So stood Idomeneus, his javelin shook,  
 And met the Trojan with a lowering look.  
 Antilochus, Deïpyrus, were near,  
 The youthful offspring of the God of war, 605  
 Merion, and Aphareus, in field renown'd :  
 To these the warrior sent his voice around,  
 Fellows in arms ! your timely aid unite ;  
 Lo, great Æneas rushes to the fight :  
 Sprung from a God, and more than mortal bold ; 610  
 He fresh in youth, and I in arms grown old.  
 Else should this hand, this hour, decide the strife,  
 The great dispute, of glory, or of life,  
 He spoke, and all as with one soul obey'd ;  
 Their lifted bucklers cast a dreadful shade 615  
 Around the chief. Æneas too demands  
 Th' assisting forces of his native bands :  
 Paris, Deïphobus, Agenor join ;  
 (Co-aids and captains of the Trojan line)  
 In order follow all the embodied train ; 620  
 Like Ida's flocks proceeding o'er the plain ;  
 Before his fleecy care, erect and bold,  
 Stalks the proud ram, the father of the fold—  
 With joy the swain surveys them, as he leads  
 To the cool fountains, through the well-known meads.  
 So joys Æneas, as his native band,  
 Moves on in rank, and stretches o'er the land.

Round dead Alcathoüs now the battle rose;  
 On every side the steely circle grows;  
 Now batter'd breast-plates and hack'd helmets ring,  
 And o'er their heads unheeded javelins sing.  
 Above the rest two towering chiefs appear,  
 There great Idomenæus, Æneas here.  
 Like Gods of war, dispensing fate, they stood;  
 And burn'd to drench the ground with mutual blood.  
 The Trojan weapon whizz'd along in air,  
 The Cretan saw, and shunn'd the brazen spear:  
 Sent from an arm so strong, the missive wood  
 Stuck deep in earth, and quiver'd where it stood.  
 But Oenomas receiv'd the Cretan's stroke, 640  
 The forceful spear his hollow corselet broke,  
 It ripp'd his belly with a ghastly wound;  
 And roll'd the smoking entrails to the ground.  
 Stretch'd on the plain, he sobs away his breath,  
 And furious grasps the bloody dust in death: 645  
 The victor from his breast the weapon tears;  
 (His spoils he could not, for the shower of spears.)  
 Though now unfit an active war to wage,  
 Heavy with cumbersome arms, stiff with cold age,  
 His listless limbs unable for the course; 650  
 In standing fight he yet maintains his force:  
 Till, faint with labour, and by foes repell'd,  
 His tir'd slow steps he drags from off the field.  
 Deiphobus beheld him as he past,  
 And, fir'd with hate, a parting javelin cast: 655  
 The javelin err'd, but held its course along,  
 And pierc'd Ascalaphus, the brave and young:

The

The son of Mars fell gasping on the ground,  
And gnash'd the dust all bloody with his wound.

Nor knew the furious father of his fall; 660  
High-thron'd amidst the great Olympian hall,  
On golden clouds th' immortal synod sate;  
Detain'd from bloody war by Jove and Fate.

Now, where in dust the breathless hero lay,  
For slain Ascalaphus commenc'd the fray. 665

Deïphobus to seize his helmet flies,  
And from his temples rends the glittering prize;

Valiant as Mars, Meriones drew near,  
And on his loaded arm discharg'd his spear:

He drops the weight, disabled with the pain; 670  
The hollow helmet rings against the plain.

Swift as a vulture leaping on his prey,  
From his torn arm the Grecian rent away

The reeking javelin, and rejoin'd his friends.  
His wounded brother good Polites tends; 675

Around his waist his pious arms he threw,  
And from the rage of combat gently drew:

Him his swift coursers, on his splendid car,  
Rapt from the lessening thunder of the war;

To Troy they drove him, groaning from the shore,  
And sprinkling, as he pass'd, the sands with gore.

Meanwhile fresh slaughter bathes the sanguine ground,  
Heaps fall on heaps, and heaven and earth resound.

Bold Aphareus by great Æneas bled;  
As tow'rd the chief he turn'd his daring head,

He pierc'd his throat; the bending head, deprest  
Beneath his helmet, nods upon his breast;

His



His shield revers'd o'er the fall'n warrior lies;  
 And everlasting slumber seals his eyes.  
 Antilochus, as Thoön turn'd him round, 690  
 Transpierc'd his back with a dishonest wound:  
 The hollow vein that to the neck extends  
 Along the chine, his eager javelin rends:  
 Supine he falls, and to his social train  
 Spreads his imploring arms, but spreads in vain. 695  
 Th' exulting victor, leaping where he lay,  
 From his broad shoulders tore the spoils away;  
 His time observ'd; for, clos'd by foes around,  
 On all sides thick, the peals of arms resound.  
 His shield, emboss'd, the ringing storm sustains, 700  
 But he impervious and untouch'd remains.  
 (Great Neptune's care preserv'd from hostile rage  
 This youth, the joy of Nestor's glorious age)  
 In arms intrepid, with the first he fought,  
 Fac'd every foe, and every danger sought; 705  
 His winged lance, resistless as the wind,  
 Obeys each motion of the master's mind,  
 Restless it flies, impatient to be free,  
 And meditates the distant enemy.  
 The son of Asius, Adamas, drew near, 710  
 And struck his target with the brazen spear,  
 Pierc'd in his front: but Neptune wards the blow,  
 And blunts the javelin of th' eluded foe.  
 In the broad buckler half the weapon stood;  
 Splinter'd on earth flew half the broken wood. 715  
 Disarm'd, he mingled in the Trojan crew;  
 But Merion's spear o'ertook him as he flew,

Deep

Deep in the belly's rim an entrance found,  
 Where sharp the pang, and mortal is the wound.  
 Bending he fell, and, doubled to the ground, 720  
 Lay panting. Thus an ox, in fetters ty'd,  
 While death's strong pangs distend his labouring side,  
 His bulk enormous on the field displays;  
 His heaving heart beats thick, as ebbing life decays.  
 The spear, the conqueror from his body drew, 725  
 And death's dim shadows swam before his view.  
 Next brave Deïpyrus in dust was laid:  
 King Helenus wav'd high the Thracian blade,  
 And smote his temples, with an arm so strong,  
 The helm fell off, and roll'd amid the throng: 730  
 There, for some luckier Greek it rests a prize;  
 For dark in death the god-like owner lies!  
 Raging with grief, great Menelaüs burns,  
 And, fraught with vengeance, to the victor turns;  
 That shook the pondrous lance, in act to throw; 735  
 And this stood adverse with the bended bow:  
 Full on his breast the Trojan arrow fell,  
 But harmless bounded from the plated steel.  
 As on some ample barn's well-harden'd floor,  
 (The winds collected at each open door) 740  
 While the broad fan with force is whirl'd around,  
 Light leaps the golden grain, resulting from the  
 ground:  
 So from the steel that guards Atrides' heart,  
 Repell'd to distance flies the bounding dart.  
 Atrides, watchful of th' unwary foe, 745  
 Pierc'd with his lance the hand that grasp'd the bow,  
 And

And nail'd it to the eugh : the wounded hand  
 Trail'd the long lance that mark'd with blood the sand :  
 But good Agenor gently from the wound  
 The spear solicits, and the bandage bound ; 750  
 A sling's soft wool, snatch'd from a soldier's side,  
 At once the tent and ligature supply'd.

Behold! Pisander, urg'd by Fate's decree,  
 Springs through the ranks to fall, and fall by thee,  
 Great Menelaüs ! To enhance thy fame ; 755  
 High-towering in the front, the warrior came.  
 First the sharp lance was by Atrides thrown ;  
 The lance far distant by the winds was blown.  
 Nor pierc'd Pisander through Atrides' shield ;  
 Pisander's spear fell shiver'd on the field. 760  
 Not so discourag'd, to the future blind,  
 Vain dreams of conquest swell his haughty mind ;  
 Dauntless he rushes where the Spartan lord  
 Like lightning brandish'd his far-beaming sword.  
 His left arm high oppos'd the shining shield : 765  
 His right, beneath, the cover'd pole-ax held.  
 (An olive's cloudy grain the handle made,  
 Distinct with studs ; and brazen was the blade) ;  
 This on the helm discharg'd a noble blow ;  
 The plume dropp'd nodding to the plain below, 770  
 Shorn from the crest. Atrides wav'd his steel :  
 Deep through his front the weighty falchion fell ;  
 The crashing bones before its force gave way ;  
 In dust and blood the groaning hero lay ;  
 Forc'd from their ghastly orbs, and spouting gore, 775  
 The clotted eye-balls tumble on the shore.

The

The fierce Atrides spurn'd him as he bled,  
Tore off his arms, and, loud-exulting, said.

Thus, Trojans, thus, at length be taught to fear;  
O race perfidious, who delight in war!     780

Already noble deeds ye have perform'd,  
A prince's rap'd transcends a navy storm'd:

In such bold feats your impious might approve,  
Without th' assistance, or the fear, of Jove.

The violated rites, the ravish'd dame,     785

Our heroes slaughter'd, and our ships on flame,  
Crimes heap'd on crimes, shall bend your glory down,  
And whelm in ruins yon flagitious town.

O thou, great Father! Lord of earth and skies,  
Above the thought of man! supremely wise!     790

If from thy hand the fates of mortals flow,

From whence this favour to an impious foe,

A godless crew, abandon'd and unjust,

Still breathing rapine, violence, and lust?

The best of things, beyond their measure cloy'd?     795

Sleep's balmy blessing, love's endearing joy;

The feast, the dance; whate'er mankind desire,

Ev'n the sweet charms of sacred numbers tire.

But Troy for ever reaps a dire delight

In thirst of slaughter, and in lust of fight.     800

This said, he seiz'd (while yet the carcase heav'd)

The bloody armour, which his train receiv'd:

Then sudden mix'd among the warring crew,

And the bold son of Pylæmenes slew,

Harpalion had through Asia travel'd far,     805

Following his martial father to the war:

Through

Through filial love he left his native shore,  
 Never, ah never, to behold it more !  
 His unsuccessful spear he chanc'd to fling  
 Against the target of the Spartan king ; 310  
 Thus of his lance disarm'd, from death he flies,  
 And turns around his apprehensive eyes.  
 Him, through the hip transpiercing as he fled,  
 The shaft of Merion mingled with the dead.  
 Beneath the bone the glancing point descends, 315  
 And, driving down, the swelling bladder rends :  
 Sunk in his sad companion's arms he lay,  
 And in short pantings sobb'd his soul away ;  
 (Like some vile worm extended on the ground)  
 While life's red torrent gush'd from out the wound.

Him on his car the Paphlagonian train  
 In slow procession bore from off the plain.  
 The pensive father, father now no more !  
 Attends the mournful pomp along the shore ;  
 And unavailing tears profusely shed ; 325  
 And, unreveng'd, deplor'd his offspring dead.

Paris from far the moving sight beheld,  
 With pity soften'd, and with fury swell'd ;  
 His honour'd host, a youth of matchless grace,  
 And lov'd of all the Paphlagonian race ! 330  
 With his full strength he bent his angry bow,  
 And wing'd the feather'd vengeance at the foe.  
 A chief there was, the brave Euchenor nam'd,  
 For riches much, and more for virtue fam'd,  
 Who held his seat in Corinth's stately town ; 335  
 Polydus' son, a seer of old renown.

Of



Oft had the father told his early doom,  
 By arms abroad, or slow disease at home :  
 He climb'd his vessel, prodigal of breath,  
 And chose the certain, glorious path to death. 840  
 Beneath his ear the pointed arrow went ;  
 The soul came issuing at the narrow vent :  
 His limbs, unnerv'd, drop useless on the ground,  
 And everlasting darkness shades him round.

Nor knew great Hector how his legions yield 845  
 (Wrapt in the cloud and tumult of the field) ;  
 Wide on the left the force of Greece commands,  
 And conquest hovers o'er th' Achaian bands :  
 With such a tide superior virtue sway'd,  
 And he \* that shakes the solid earth, gave aid. 850  
 But in the center Hector fix'd remain'd,  
 Where first the gates were forc'd, and bulwarks gain'd,  
 There, on the margin of the hoary deep,  
 (Their naval station where th' Ajaces keep,  
 And where low walls confine the beating tides, 855  
 Whose humble barrier scarce the foes divides ;  
 Where late in fight, both foot and horse engag'd,  
 And all the thunder of the battle rag'd)  
 There join'd, the whole Boeotian strength remains,  
 The proud Ionians with their sweeping trains, 860  
 Locrians and Phthians, and th' Epeian force ;  
 But, join'd, repel not Hector's fiery course.  
 The flower of Athens, Stichius, Phidas led,  
 Bias and great Menestheus at their head.  
 Meges the strong th' Epeian bands control'd, 865  
 And Dracius prudent, and Amphion bold ;

The

\* Neptune.

The Phthians Medon, fam'd for martial might,  
 And brave Podarces, active in the fight.  
 This drew from Phylacus his noble line;  
 Iphiclus' son: and that (Oileus) thine: 870  
 (Young Ajax' brother, by a stol'n embrace;  
 He dwelt far distant from his native place,  
 By his fierce stepdame from his father's reign  
 Expell'd and exil'd for her brother slain.)  
 These rule the Phthians, and their arms employ 875  
 Mixt with Bœotians, on the shores of Troy.

Now side by side, with like unweary'd care,  
 Each Ajax labour'd through the field of war:  
 So when two lordly bulls, with equal toil,  
 Force the bright plowshare through the fallow soil,  
 Join'd to one yoke, the stubborn earth they tear,  
 And trace large furrows with the shining share;  
 O'er their huge limbs the foam descends in snow,  
 And streams of sweat down their sour foreheads flow.  
 A train of heroes follow'd through the field, 885  
 Who bore by turns great Ajax' seven-fold shield;  
 Whene'er he breath'd, remissive of his might,  
 Tir'd with th' incessant slaughters of the fight.  
 No following troops his brave associate grace:  
 In close engagement an unpractis'd race, 890  
 The Locrian squadrons nor the javelin wield,  
 Nor bear the helm, nor lift the moony shield;  
 But skill'd from far the flying shaft to wing,  
 Or whirl the sounding pebble from the sling,  
 Dextrous with these they aim a certain wound, 895  
 Or fell the distant warrior to the ground.

Thus

Thus in the van, the Telamonian train  
Throng'd in bright arms, a pressing fight maintain;  
Far in the rear the Locrian archers lie,  
Whose stones and arrows intercept the sky, 900  
The mingled tempest on the foes they pour;  
Troy's scattering orders open to the shower.

Now had the Greeks eternal fame acquir'd,  
And the gall'd Ilians to their walls retir'd;  
But sage Polydamas discreetly brave, 905  
Address'd great Hector, and this counsel gave.

Though great in all, thou seem'st averse to lend  
Impartial audience to a faithful friend;  
To Gods and men thy matchless worth is known,  
And every art of glorious war thy own; 910  
But in cool thought and counsel to excel,  
How widely differs this from warring well?  
Content with what the bounteous Gods have given,  
Seek not alone t' engross the gifts of heaven.

To some the powers of bloody war belong, 915  
To some, sweet musick, and the charm of song;  
To few, and wondrous few, has Jove assign'd  
A wise, extensive, all-considering mind;  
Their guardians these, the nations round confess,  
And towns and empires for their safety bless. 920

If heaven have lodg'd this virtue in my breast,  
Attend, O Hector, what I judge the best.  
See, as thou mov'st, on dangers dangers spread,  
And war's whole fury burns around thy head.

Behold! distress'd within yon hostile wall, 925  
How many Trojans yield, disperse, or fall?

What troops, out-number'd, scarce the war maintain !  
 And what brave heroes at the ships lie slain ?  
 Here cease thy fury ; and the chiefs and kings  
 Convok'd to council, weigh the sum of things. 430  
 Whether (the Gods succeeding our desires)  
 To yon tall ships to bear the Trojan fires ;  
 Or quit the fleet, and pass unhurt away,  
 Contented with the conquest of the day.  
 I fear, I fear, lest Greece not yet undone, 935  
 Pay the large debt of last revolving sun ;  
 Achilles, great Achilles, yet remains  
 On yonder decks, and yet o'erlooks the plains !

The counsel pleas'd ; and Hector with a bound,  
 Leap'd from his chariot on the trembling ground ;  
 Swift as he leap'd, his clanging arms resound. }  
 To guard this post (he cried) thy art employ,  
 And here detain the scatter'd youth of Troy ;  
 Where yonder heroes faint, I bend my way,  
 And hasten back to end the doubtful day. 945

This said ; the towering chief prepares to go,  
 Shakes his white plumes that to the breezes flow,  
 And seems a moving mountain topt with snow. }  
 Through all his host, inspiring force, he flies,  
 And bids anew the martial thunder rise. 950  
 To Panthus' son, at Hector's high command,  
 Haste the bold leaders of the Trojan band :  
 But round the battlements, and round the plain,  
 For many a chief he look'd, but look'd in vain ;  
 Deiphobus, nor Helenus the seer, 955  
 Nor Asius' son, nor Asius self appear.

For

For these were pierc'd with manly a ghastly wound,  
 Some cold in death, some groaning on the ground ;  
 Some low in dust (a mournful object) lay ;  
 High on the wall some breath'd their souls away. 960

Far on the left, amid the throng he found  
 (Cheering the troops, and dealing deaths around)  
 The graceful Paris ; whom, with fury mov'd,  
 Opprobrious, thus, th' impatient chief reprov'd.

Ill-fated Paris ! slave to woman kind, 965

As smooth of face as fraudulent of mind !

Where is Deiphobus, where Asius gone ?

The god-like father, and th' intrepid son ?

The force of Helenus, dispensing fate ;

And great Othryoneus, so fear'd of late ? 970

Black fate hangs o'er thee from th' avenging Gods,

Imperial Troy from her foundations nods ;

Whelm'd in thy country's ruins shalt thou fall,

And one devouring vengeance swallow all.

When Paris thus : My brother and my friend,

Thy warm impatience makes thy tongue offend.

In other battles I deserv'd thy blame,

Though then not deedless, nor unknown to fame :

But since yon rampart by thy arms lay low,

I scatter'd slaughter from my fatal bow. 980

The chiefs you seek on yonder shore lie slain ;

Of all those heroes, two alone remain ;

Deiphobus, and Helenus the seer :

Each now disabled by a hostile spear.

Go then, successful, where thy soul inspires : 985

This heart and hand shall second all thy fires :



What with this arm I can, prepare to know,  
 Till death for death be paid, and blow for blow.  
 But, 'tis not ours, with forces not our own  
 To combat; strength is of the Gods alone.

These words the hero's angry mind assuage:  
 Then fierce they mingle where the thickest rage.  
 Around Polydamas, distain'd with blood,  
 Cebrion, Phalces, stern Orthæus stood.  
 Palmus, with Polypætēs the divine,  
 And two bold brothers of Hippotion's line:  
 (Who reach'd fair Ilion, from Ascania far,  
 The former day; the next engag'd in war.)  
 As when from gloomy clouds a whirlwind springs,  
 That bears Jove's thunder on its dreadful wings,  
 Wide o'er the blasted fields the tempest sweeps;  
 Then, gather'd, settles on the hoary deeps;  
 Th' afflicted deeps tumultuous mix and roar;  
 The waves behind impel the waves before,  
 Wide-rolling, foaming high, and tumbling to the  
 there:

Thus rank on rank the thick battalions throng,  
 Chief urg'd on chief, and man drove man along.  
 Far o'er the plains in dreadful order bright,  
 The brazen arms reflect a beamy light:  
 Full in the blazing van great Hector shin'd,  
 Like Mars commission'd to confound mankind.  
 Before him flaming, his enormous shield  
 Like the broad sun, illumin'd all the field:  
 His nodding helm emits a streamy ray;  
 His piercing eyes through all the battle stray,  
 And,

And, while beneath his targe he flash'd along,  
Shot terrors round, that wither'd ev'n the strong.

Thus stalk'd he, dreadful; death was in his look;  
Whole nations fear'd: but not an Argive shook.  
The towering Ajax, with an ample stride, 1020  
Advanc'd the first, and thus the chief defy'd.

Hector! come on, thy empty threats forbear:  
'Tis not thy arm, 'tis thundering Jove we fear:  
The skill of war to us not idly given,  
Lo! Greece is humbled, not by Troy, but Heaven.  
Vain are the hopes that haughty mind imparts,  
To force our fleet: the Greeks have hands, and hearts.  
Long ere in flames our lofty navy fall,  
Your boasted city and your god-built wall  
Shall sink beneath us, smoking on the ground; 1030  
And spread a long, unmeasur'd ruin round,  
The time shall come, when, chas'd along the plain,  
Ev'n thou shalt call on Jove; and call in vain;  
Ev'n thou shalt wish, to aid thy desperate course,  
The wings of falcons for thy flying horse; 1035  
Shalt run, forgetful of a warrior's fame,  
While clouds of friendly dust conceal thy shame.

As thus he spoke, behold, in open view,  
On sounding wings a dexter eagle flew.  
To Jove's glad omen all the Grecians rise, 1040  
And hail, with shouts, his progress through the skies:  
Far-echoing clamours bound from side to side;  
They ceas'd; and thus the chief of Troy reply'd.

From whence this menace, this insulting strain?  
Enormous boaster; doom'd to vaunt in vain. 1045

So may the Gods on Hector life bestow,  
 (Not that short life which mortals lead below,  
 But such as those of Jove's high lineage born,  
 The blue-ey'd Maid, or He that gilds the morn.)  
 As this decisive day shall end the fame  
 Of Greece, and Argos be no more a name. 1050  
 And thou, imperious ! if thy madness wait  
 The lance of Hector, thou shalt meet thy fate :  
 That giant corpse, extended on the shore,  
 Shall largely feed the fowls with fat and gore.

He said, and like a lion stalk'd along : 1055  
 With shouts incessant earth and ocean rung,  
 Sent from his following host : the Grecian train  
 With answering thunders fill'd the echoing plain ;  
 A shout that tore heaven's concave, and above  
 Shook the fix'd splendours of the throne of Jove. 1060

THE  
FOURTEENTH BOOK

OF THE

I L I A D.

D 4

## THE ARGUMENT.

Juno deceives Jupiter by the Girdle of Venus.

NESTOR sitting at the table with Machaon, is alarmed with the encreasing clamour of the war, and hastens to Agamemnon: on his way he meets that prince with Diomed and Ulysses, whom he informs of the extremity of the danger. Agamemnon proposes to make their escape by night, which Ulysses withstands; to which Diomed adds his advice, that, wounded as they were, they should go forth and encourage the army with their presence; which advice is pursued. Juno, seeing the partiality of Jupiter to the Trojans, forms a design to over-reach him; she sets-off her charms with the utmost care, and (the more surely to enchant him) obtains the magic girdle of Venus. She then applies herself to the God of Sleep, and, with some difficulty, persuades him to seal the eyes of Jupiter; this done, she goes to Mount Ida, where the God, at first sight, is ravish'd with her beauty, sinks in her embraces, and is laid asleep. Neptune takes advantage of his slumber, and succours the Greeks: Hector is struck to the ground with a prodigious stone by Ajax, and carried off from the battle: several actions succeed; till the Trojans, much distressed, are obliged to give way: the lesser Ajax signalizes himself in a particular manner.



## T H E

## I L I A D.

## B O O K XIV.

**B**UT nor the genial feast, nor flowing bowl,  
 Could charm the cares of Nestor's watchful soul;  
 His startled ears th' encreasing cries attend:  
 Then thus, impatient, to his wounded friend.

What new alarm, divine Machaon, say, 5  
 What mixt events attend this mighty day?  
 Hark! how the shouts divide, and how they meet;  
 And now come full, and thicken to the fleet!  
 Here, with the cordial draught, dispel thy care,  
 Let Hecamede the strengthening bath prepare, 10  
 Refresh thy wound, and cleanse the clotted gore;  
 While I th' adventures of the day explore.

He said; and seizing Thrasymedes' shield,  
 (His valiant offspring) hasten'd to the field;  
 (That day, the son his father's buckler bore) 15  
 Then snatch'd a lance, and issued from the door.  
 Soon as the prospect open'd to his view,  
 His wounded eyes the scene of sorrow knew;  
 Dire disarray! the tumult of the fight,  
 The wall in ruins, and the Greeks in flight. 20  
 As when old Ocean's silent surface sleeps,  
 The waves just heaving on the purple deeps:

While

While yet th' expected tempest hangs on high,  
 Weighs down the cloud, and blackens in the sky,  
 The mass of waters will no wind obey; 25  
 Jove sends one gust, and bids them roll away.  
 While wavering counsels thus his mind engage,  
 Fluctuates in doubtful thought the Pylian sage,  
 To join the host, or to the general haste;  
 Debating long, he fixes on the last: 30  
 Yet, as he moves, the fight his bosom warms;  
 The field rings dreadful with the clang of arms;  
 The gleaming faulchions flash, the javelins fly;  
 Blows echo blows, and all or kill, or die.

Him, in his march, the wounded princes meet, 35  
 By tardy steps ascending from the fleet;  
 The king of men, Ulysses the divine,  
 And who to Tydeus owes his noble line.  
 (Their ships at distance from the battle stand,  
 In lines advanc'd along the shelving strand: 40  
 Whose bay, the fleet unable to contain  
 At length; beside the margin of the main,  
 Rank above rank, the crouded ships they moor:  
 Who landed first, lay highest on the shore.)  
 Supported on their spears, they took their way, 45  
 Unfit to fight, but anxious for the day.  
 Nestor's approach alarm'd each Grecian breast,  
 Whom thus the general of the host address.  
 O grace and glory of th' Achaian name!  
 What drives thee, Nestor, from the field of fame?  
 Shall then proud Hector see his boast fulfill'd,  
 Our fleets in ashes, and our heroes kill'd?

Such

Such was his threat, ah now too soon made good,  
 On many a Grecian bosom writ in blood.  
 Is every heart inflam'd with equal rage 55  
 Against your king, nor will one chief engage?  
 And have I liv'd to see with mournful eyes  
 In every Greek a new Achilles rise?

Gerenian Nestor then. So Fate has will'd;  
 And all-confirming time has fate fulfill'd. 60  
 Not he that thunders from th' ærial bower,  
 Not Jove himself, upon the past has power.  
 The wall, our late inviolable bound,  
 And best defence, lies smoking on the ground:  
 Ev'n to the ships their conquering arms extend, 65  
 And groans of slaughter'd Greeks to heaven ascend.  
 On speedy measures then employ your thought,  
 In such distress. If counsel profit aught;  
 Arms cannot much: though Mars our souls incite;  
 These gaping wounds withhold us from the fight. 70

To him the monarch. That our army bends,  
 That Troy triumphant our high fleet ascends,  
 And that the rampart, late our surest trust,  
 And best defence, lies smoking in the dust:  
 All this from Jove's afflictive hand we bear, 75  
 Who, far from Argos, wills our ruin here.  
 Past are the days when happier Greece was blest,  
 And all his favour, all his aid confess;  
 Now heaven averse, our hands from battle ties,  
 And lifts the Trojan glory to the skies. 80  
 Cease we at length to waste our blood in vain,  
 And launch what ships lie nearest to the main;

Leave

Leave these at anchor till the coming night :  
 Then, if impetuous Troy forbear the fight,  
 Bring all to sea, and hoist each sail for flight. 85  
 Better from evils, well foreseen to run,  
 Than perish in the danger we may shun.

Thus he. The sage Ulysses thus replies,  
 While anger flash'd from his disdainful eyes.  
 What shameful words (unkingly as thou art) 90  
 Fall from that trembling tongue, and timorous heart ?  
 Oh were thy sway the curse of meaner powers,  
 And thou the shame of any host but ours !  
 A host, by Jove endued with martial might,  
 And taught to conquer, or to fall in fight : 95  
 Adventurous combats and bold wars to wage,  
 Employ'd our youth, and yet employs our age.  
 And wilt thou thus desert the Trojan plain ?  
 And have whole streams of blood been spilt in vain ?  
 In such base sentence if thou couch thy fear, 100  
 Speak 't in whispers lest a Greek should hear.  
 Lives there a man so dead to fame, who dares  
 To think such meanness, or the thought declares ?  
 And comes it ev'n from him whose sovereign sway  
 The banded legions of all Greece obey ? 105  
 Is this a general's voice, that calls to flight,  
 While war hangs doubtful, while his soldiers fight ?  
 What more could Troy ? What yet their fate denies  
 Thou giv'st the foe : all Greece becomes their prize.  
 No more the troops (our hoisted sails in view, 110  
 Themselves abandon'd) shall the fight pursue ;  
 But thy ships flying, with despair shall see ;  
 And owe destruction to a prince like thee.

Thy

Thy just reproofs (Atrides calm replies)

Like arrows pierce me, for thy words are wise. 115

Unwilling as I am to lose the host,

I force not Greece to leave this hateful coast.

Glad I submit, whoe'er, or young or old,

Aught, more conducive to our weal, unfold.

Tydidēs cut him short, and thus began. 120

Such counsel if you seek, behold the man

Who boldly gives it; and what he shall say,

Young though he be, disdain not to obey:

A youth, who from the mighty Tydeus springs,

May speak to councils and assembled kings. 125

Hear then in me the great Oenides' son,

Whose honour'd dust (his race of glory run)

Lies whelm'd in ruins of the Theban wall;

Brave in his life, and glorious in his fall;

With three bold sons was generous Prothoüs blest,

Who Pleuron's walls and Calydon possess;

Melas and Agrius, but (who far surpass

The rest in courage) Oeneus was the last.

From him, my Sire. From Calydon expell'd,

He past to Argos, and in exile dwell'd; 135

The monarch's daughter there (so Jove ordain'd)

He won, and flourish'd where Adrastus reign'd;

There, rich in fortune's gifts, his acres till'd,

Beheld his vines their liquid harvest yield,

And numerous flocks that whiten'd all the field. }

Such Tydeus was, the foremost once in fame!

Nor lives in Greece a stranger to his name.

Then, what for common good my thoughts inspire,

Attend, and in the son, respect the sire,

Though



Though sore of battle, though with wounds oppress'd,  
 Let each go forth, and animate the rest,  
 Advance the glory which he cannot share,  
 Though not partaker, witness of the war.  
 But lest new wounds on wounds o'erpower us quite,  
 Beyond the missile javelin's sounding flight, 150  
 Safe let us stand; and from the tumult far,  
 Inspire the ranks, and rule the distant war.

He added not: the listening kings obey,  
 Slow moving on; Atrides leads the way.  
 The God of Ocean (to inflame their rage) 155  
 Appears a warrior furrow'd o'er with age;  
 Prest in his own, the general's hand he took,  
 And thus the venerable hero spoke.

Atrides, lo! with what disdainful eye  
 Achilles sees his country's forces fly; 160  
 Blind impious man! whose anger is his guide,  
 Who glories in unutterable pride.  
 So may he perish, so may Jove disclaim  
 The wretch relentless, and o'erwhelm with shame!  
 But heaven forsakes not thee: o'er yonder sands 165  
 Soon shalt thou view the scatter'd Trojan bands  
 Fly diverse; while proud kings, and chiefs renown'd,  
 Driven heaps on heaps, with clouds involv'd around  
 Of rolling dust, their winged wheels employ  
 To hide their ignominious heads in Troy. 170

He spoke, then rush'd amid the warrior crew;  
 And sent his voice before him as he flew,  
 Loud, as the shout encountering armies yield,  
 When twice ten thousand shake the labouring field;  
 Such

ILIA D, Book XIV.

47

Such was the voice, and such the thundering sound  
Of him, whose trident rends the solid ground.  
Each Argive bosom beats to meet the fight,  
And grisly war appears a pleasing fight.

Meantime Saturnia from Olympus' brow,  
High-thron'd in gold, beheld the fields below; 180  
With joy the glorious conflict she survey'd,  
Where her great brother gave the Grecians aid.

But plac'd aloft, on Ida's shady height  
She sees her Jove, and trembles at the sight.  
Jove to deceive, what methods shall she try, 185  
What arts, to blind his all-beholding eye?

At length she trusts her power; resolv'd to prove  
The old, yet still successful, cheat of love;  
Against his wisdom to oppose her charms,  
And lull the Lord of Thunders in her arms. 190

Swift to her bright apartment she repairs,  
Sacred to dress and beauty's pleasing cares:  
With skill divine had Vulcan form'd the bower,  
Safe from access of each intruding power.  
Touch'd with her secret key, the doors unfold: 195  
Self-clos'd, behind her shut the valves of gold.  
Here first she bathes; and round her body pours  
Soft oils of fragrance, and ambrosial showers:  
The winds, perfum'd, the balmy gale convey  
Through heaven, through earth, and all th' ærial way:  
Spirit divine! whose exhalation greets  
The sense of Gods with more than mortal sweets. }  
Thus while she breath'd of heaven, with decent pride  
Her artful hands the radiant tresses ty'd;

Part

Part on her head in shining ringlets roll'd, 205  
 Part o'er her shoulders wav'd like melted gold.  
 Around her next a heavenly mantle flow'd,  
 That rich with Pallas' labour'd colours glow'd :  
 Large clasps of gold the foldings gather'd round,  
 A golden zone her swelling bosom bound, 210  
 Far-beaming pendants tremble in her ear,  
 Each gem illumin'd with a triple star.  
 Then o'er her head she casts a veil more white  
 Than new-fall'n snow, and dazzling as the light,  
 Last her fair feet celestial sandals grace. 215  
 Thus issuing radiant, with majestic pace,  
 Forth from the dome th' imperial Goddess moves,  
 And calls the Mother of the Smiles and Loves.

How long (to Venus thus apart she cry'd)  
 Shall human strife celestial minds divide? 220

Ah yet, will Venus aid Saturnia's joy,  
 And set aside the cause of Greece and Troy ?

Let heaven's dread empress (Cytheræa said)  
 Speak her request, and deem her will obey'd.  
 Then grant me (said the Queen) those conquering charms,  
 That power, which mortals and immortals warms,  
 That love, which melts mankind in fierce desires,  
 And burns the sons of heaven with sacred fires !

For lo ! I haste to those remote abodes,  
 Where the great parents (sacred source of Gods !) 230  
 Ocean and Tethys their old empire keep,  
 On the last limits of the land and deep.  
 In their kind arms my tender years were past ;  
 What-time old Saturn, from Olympus cast,

65

Of upper heaven to Jove resign'd the reign, 235  
Whelm'd under the huge mass of earth and main.

For strife, I hear, has made the union cease,  
Which held so long that ancient pair in peace.  
What honour, and what love shall I obtain,  
If I compose those fatal feuds again; 240

Once more their minds in mutual ties engage,  
And what my youth has ow'd, repay their rage?

She said. With awe divine the queen of love  
Obey'd the sister and the wife of Jove :

And from her fragrant breast the zone unbrac'd,  
With various skill, and high embroidery grac'd.

In this was every art, and every charm,  
To win the wisest, and the coldest warm :

Fond love, the gentle vow, the gay desire,  
The kind deceit, the still reviving fire, 250

Persuasive speech, and more persuasive sighs,  
Silence that spoke, and eloquence of eyes.

This, on her hand the Cyprian Goddess laid ;

Take this, and with it all thy wish, she said.

With smiles she took the charm ; and smiling prest 255  
The powerful cestus to her snowy breast.

Then Venus to the courts of Jove withdrew ;  
Whilst from Olympus pleas'd Saturnia flew.

O'er high Pieria thence her course she bore,  
O'er fair Emathia's ever-pleasing shore, 260

O'er Hæmus' hills with snows eternal crown'd ;  
Nor once her flying foot approach'd the ground.

Then taking wing from Athos' lofty steep, 264 }

She speeds to Lemnos o'er the rolling deep,  
And seeks the cave of Death's half-brother, Sleep.

Sweet pleasing Sleep! (Saturnia thus began)  
 Who spread'st thy empire o'er each God and Man;  
 If e'er obsequious to thy Juno's will,  
 O Power of Slumbers! hear, and favour still.  
 Shed thy soft dews on Jove's immortal eyes, 270  
 While sunk in love's entraneing joys he lies.  
 A splendid footstool, and a throne, that shine  
 With gold unfading, Somnus, shall be thine;  
 The work of Vulcan; to indulge thy ease,  
 When wine and feasts thy golden humours please.

Imperial Dame (the balmy power replies)  
 Great Saturn's heir, and empress of the skies!  
 O'er other Gods I spread my easy chain;  
 The fire of all, old Ocean, owns my reign,  
 And his hush'd waves lie silent on the main. 280 }

But how, unbidden, shall I dare to sleep  
 Jove's awful temples in the dew of sleep?  
 Long since too venturous, at thy bold command,  
 On those eternal lids I laid my hand:  
 What-time, deserting Ilion's wasted plain, 285  
 His conquering son, Alcides, plough'd the main.  
 When lo! the deeps arise, the tempests roar,  
 And drive the hero to the Coan shore;  
 Great Jove awaking, shook the blest abodes  
 With rising wrath, and tumbled Gods on Gods; 290  
 Me chief he sought, and from the realms on high  
 Had hurl'd indignant to the nether sky,  
 But gentle Night, to whom I fled for aid,  
 (The friend of earth and heaven) her wings display'd;  
 Impower'd the wrath of Gods and men to tame, 295  
 Ev'n Jove rever'd the venerable Dame,



Vain are thy fears (the Queen of Heaven replies,  
And speaking rolls her large majestic eyes)  
Think'ft thou that Troy has Jove's high favour won,  
Like great Alcides, his all-conquering son? 300  
Hear, and obey the mistress of the skies,  
Nor for the deed expect a vulgar prize;  
For know, thy lov'd-one shall be ever thine,  
The youngest Grace, Pasithaë the divine. 304

Swear then (he said) by those tremendous floods  
That roar through hell, and bind th' invoking Gods:  
Let the great parent Earth one hand sustain,  
And stretch the other o'er the sacred main.  
Call the black Titans, that with Chronos dwell,  
To hear and witness from the depths of hell; 310  
That she, my lov'd-one, shall be ever mine,  
The youngest Grace, Pasithaë the divine.

The queen assents, and from th' infernal bowers,  
Invokes the sable subtartarean Powers,  
And those who rule th' inviolable floods, 315  
Whom mortals name the dread Titanian Gods.

Then swift as wind, o'er Lemnos' smoky isle,  
They wing their way, and Imbrus' sea-beat soil,  
Through air unseen, involv'd in darkness glide,  
And light on Lectos, on the point of Ide 320  
(Mother of savages, whose echoing hills  
Are heard resounding with a hundred rills);  
Fair Ida trembles underneath the God;  
Hush'd are her mountains, and her forests nods;  
There on a fir, whose spiry branches rise  
To join its summit to the neighbouring skies;

Dark in embowering shade, conceal'd from sight,  
 Sat Sleep, in likeness of the bird of night.  
 (Chalcis his name by those of heavenly birth,  
 But call'd Cymindis by the race of earth.) 330

To Ida's top successful Juno flies;  
 Great Jove surveys her with desiring eyes:  
 The God, whose lightning sets the heavens on fire,  
 Through all his bosom feels the fierce desire;  
 Fierce as when first by stealth he seiz'd her charms, 335  
 Mix'd with her soul, and melted in her arms,  
 Fix'd on her eyes he fed his eager look,  
 Then press'd her hand, and thus with transport spoke.

Why comes my goddess from th' ætherial sky,  
 And not her steeds and flaming chariot nigh? 340

Then she— I haste to those remote abodes,  
 Where the great parents of the deathless gods,  
 The reverend Ocean and grey Tethys reign,  
 On the last limits of the land and main.

I visit these, to whose indulgent cares  
 I owe the nursing of my tender years. 345

For strife, I hear, has made that union cease,  
 Which held so long this ancient pair in peace.

The steeds, prepar'd my chariot to convey  
 O'er earth and seas, and through th' aerial way, 350

Wait under Ide: of thy superiour power  
 To ask consent, I leave th' Olympian bower;  
 Nor seek, unknown to thee, the sacred cells  
 Deep under seas, where hoary Ocean dwells.

For that (said Jove) suffice another day;  
 But eager love denies the least delay. 355

Let

Let softer cares the present hour employ,  
And be these moments sacred all to joy.  
Ne'er did my soul so strong a passion prove,  
Or for an earthly, or a heavenly love: 360

Not when I press'd Ixion's matchless dame  
Whence rose Perithous like the Gods in fame.  
Not when fair Danaë felt the shower of gold  
Stream into life, whence Perseus brave and bold.

Not thus I burn'd for either Theban dame, 365  
(Bacchus from this, from that Alcides came).

Not Phoenix' daughter, beautiful and young,  
Whence godlike Rhadamanth and Minos sprung.

Not thus I burn'd for fair Latona's face,  
Nor comelier Ceres' more majestic grace. 370

Not thus ev'n for thyself I felt desire,  
As now my veins receive the pleasing fire.

He spoke; the Goddess with the charming eyes  
Glows with celestial red, and thus replies.

Is this a scene for love? On Ida's height 375  
Expos'd to mortal and immortal sight;

Our joys profan'd by each familiar eye;  
The sport of heaven, and fable of the sky.

How shall I e'er review the blest abodes,  
Or mix among the senate of the Gods? 380

Shall I not think, that, with disorder'd charms,  
All heaven beholds me recent from thy arms?

With skill divine has Vulcan form'd thy bower,  
Sacred to love and to the genial hour;

If such thy will, to that recess retire, 385  
And secret there indulge thy soft desire.

She ceas'd; and smiling with superiour love,  
 Thus answer'd mild the cloud-compelling Jove.  
 Nor God, nor mortal shall our joys behold, 389  
 Shaded with clouds, and circumfus'd in gold;  
 Not even the sun, who darts through heaven his rays,  
 And whose broad eye th' extended earth surveys.

Gazing he spoke, and kindling at the view,  
 His eager arms around the Goddess threw. 394  
 Glad earth perceives, and from her bosom pours  
 Unbidden herbs and voluntary flowers:  
 Thick new-born violets a soft carpet spread,  
 And clustering lotos swell'd the rising bed,  
 And sudden hyacinths the turf bestrow,  
 And flamy crocus made the mountain glow. 400  
 There golden clouds conceal'd the heavenly pair,  
 Steep'd in soft joys, and circumfus'd with air;  
 Celestial dews, descending o'er the ground,  
 Perfume the mount, and breathe ambrosia round.  
 At length with love and sleep's soft power oppress,  
 The panting Thunderer needs, and sinks to rest. 406

Now to the navy borne on silent wings,  
 To Neptune's ear soft Sleep his message brings;  
 Beside him sudden, unperceiv'd he stood,  
 And thus with gentle words address'd the God. 410

Now, Neptune! now th' important hour employ,  
 To check a while the haughty hopes of Troy:  
 While Jove yet rests, while yet my vapours shed  
 The golden vision round his sacred head;  
 For Juno's love, and Somnus' pleasing ties, 415  
 Have clos'd those awful and eternal eyes.

Thus

Thus having said, the Power of Slumber flew,  
 On human lids to drop the balmy dew.  
 Neptune, with zeal increas'd, renews his care,  
 And towering in the foremost ranks of war, 420  
 Indignant thus—Oh once of martial fame!  
 O Greeks! if yet ye can deserve the name!  
 This half-recover'd day, shall Troy obtain?  
 Shall Hector thunder at your ships again?  
 Lo still he vaunts, and threats the fleet with fires, 425  
 While stern Achilles in his wrath retires.  
 One hero's loss too tamely you deplore,  
 Be still yourselves, and we shall need no more.  
 Oh yet, if glory any bosom warms,  
 Brace on your firmest helms, and stand to arms: 430  
 His strongest spear each valiant Grecian wield,  
 Each valiant Grecian seize his broadest shield;  
 Let, to the weak, the lighter arms belong,  
 The ponderous targe be wielded by the strong.  
 (Thus arm'd) not Hector shall our presence stay: 435  
 Myself, ye Greeks! myself will lead the way.  
 The troops assent; their martial arms they change,  
 The busy chiefs their banded legions range.  
 The kings, though wounded, and oppress'd with pain,  
 With helpful hands themselves assist the train. 440  
 The strong and cumbrous arms the valiant wield,  
 The weaker warrior takes a lighter shield.  
 Thus sheath'd in shining brass, in bright array  
 The legions march, and Neptune leads the way:  
 His brandish'd faulchion flames before their eyes 445  
 Like lightning flashing through the frighted skies.



Clad in his might, th' Earth-shaking Power appears;  
Pale mortals tremble, and confess their fears.

Troy's great defender stands alone unaw'd,  
Arms his proud host, and dares oppose a God: 450

And lo! the God and wondrous man appear:

The seas stern Ruler there, and Hector here.

The roaring main, at her great master's call,

Rose in huge ranks: and form'd a watery wall

Around the ships; seas hanging o'er the shores, 455

Both armies join: Earth thunders, Ocean roars.

Not half so loud the bellowing deeps resound,

When stormy winds disclose the dark profound;

Less loud the winds, that from th' Æolian hall

Roar through the woods, and make whole forests fall;

Less loud the woods, when flames in torrents pour,

Catch the dry mountain, and its shades devour:

With such a rage the meeting hosts are driven,

And such a clamour shakes the sounding heaven.

The first bold javelin urg'd by Hector's force, 465

Direct at Ajax' bosom wing'd its course;

But there no pass the crossing belts afford,

(One brac'd his shield, and one sustain'd his sword.)

Then back the disappointed Trojan drew,

And curs'd the lance that unavailing flew: 470

But 'scap'd not Ajax; his tempestuous hand

A ponderous stone up-heaving from the sand,

(Where heaps laid loose beneath the warriour's feet,

Or serv'd to ballast, or to prop the fleet)

Toss'd round and round, the missive marble flings;

On the raz'd shield the falling ruin rings,

Full on his breast and throat with force descends;  
 Nor deaden'd there its giddy fury spends,  
 But whirling on, with many a fiery round,  
 Smokes in the dust, and ploughs into the ground. 480  
 As when the bolt, red-hissing from above,  
 Darts on the consecrated plant of Jove,  
 The mountain-oak in flaming ruin lies,  
 Black from the blow, and smokes of sulphur rise;  
 Stiff with amaze the pale beholders stand, 485  
 And own the terrors of th' Almighty hand!  
 So lies great Hector prostrate on the shore;  
 His slacken'd hand deserts the lance, it bore;  
 His following shield the fallen chief o'erspread;  
 Beneath his helmet dropp'd his fainting head; 490  
 His load of armour sinking to the ground,  
 Clanks on the field; a dead, and hollow sound.  
 Loud shouts of triumph fill the crouded plain;  
 Greece sees, in hope, Troy's great defender slain:  
 All spring to seize him; storms of arrows fly; 495  
 And thicker javelins intercept the sky.  
 In vain an iron tempest hisses round;  
 He lies protected, and without a wound.  
 Polydamas, Agenor the divine,  
 The pious warrior of Anchises' line, 500  
 And each bold leader of the Lycian band;  
 With covering shields (a friendly circle) stand.  
 His mournful followers, with assistant care,  
 The groaning hero to his chariot bear;  
 His foaming couriers, swifter than the wind, 505  
 Speed to the town, and leave the war behind.

When

When now they touch'd the mead's enamel'd side,  
 Where gentle Xanthus rolls his easy tide,  
 With watery drops the chief they sprinkle round,  
 Plac'd on the margin of the flowery ground, 510  
 Rais'd on his knees, he now ejects the gore ;  
 Now faints anew, low-sinking on the shore ;  
 By fits he breathes, half views the fleeting skies,  
 And seals again, by fits, his swimming eyes.

Soon as the Greeks the chief's retreat beheld, 515  
 With double fury each invades the field.  
 Oïlean Ajax first his javelin sped,  
 Pierc'd by whose point the son of Enops bled ;  
 (Satnius the brave, whom beauteous Neïs bore  
 Amidst her flocks, on Satnio's silver shore) 520  
 Struck through the belly's rim, the warrior lies  
 Supine, and shades eternal veil his eyes.

An arduous battle rose around the dead ;  
 By turns the Greeks, by turns the Trojans bled.  
 Fir'd with revenge, Polydamas drew near, 525  
 And at Prothcenor shook the trembling spear ;  
 The driving javelin through his shoulder thrust,  
 He sinks to earth, and grasps the bloody dust.  
 Lo thus (the victor cries) we rule the field,  
 And thus their arms the race of Panthus wield : 530  
 From this unerring hand there flies no dart  
 But bathes its point within a Grecian heart.

Propt on that spear to which thou ow'st thy fall,  
 Go, guide thy darksome steps to Pluto's dreary hall !

He said, and sorrow touch'd each Argive breast :  
 The soul of Ajax burn'd above the rest.

As by his side the groaning warrior fell,  
At the fierce foe he lanch'd his piercing steel :  
The foe reclining, shunn'd the flying death ;  
But Fate, Archelochus, demands thy breath : 540  
Thy lofty birth no succour could impart,  
The wings of death o'ertook thee on the dart,  
Swift to perform heaven's fatal will it fled,  
Full on the juncture of the neck and head,  
And took the joint, and cut the nerves in twain : 545  
The dropping head first tumbled to the plain. ]  
So just the stroke, that yet the body stood  
Erect, then roll'd along the sands in blood.

Here, proud Polydamas, here turn thy eyes!  
(The towering Ajax loud insulting cries) 550  
Say, is this chief extended on the plain,  
A worthy vengeance for Prothœnor slain?  
Mark well his port! his figure and his face  
Nor speak him vulgar, nor of vulgar race;  
Some lines, methinks, may make his lineage known,  
Antenor's brother, or perhaps his son.

He spake, and smil'd severe, for well he knew  
The bleeding youth: Troy sadden'd at the view.  
But furious Acamas aveng'd his cause;  
As Promachus his slaughter'd brother draws, 560  
He pierc'd his heart—Such fate attends you all,  
Proud Argives! destin'd by our arms to fall.  
Not Troy alone, but haughty Greece shall share  
The toils, the sorrows, and the wounds of war.  
Behold your Promachus depriv'd of breath, 565  
A victim ow'd to my brave brother's death.

Not

Not unappeas'd he enters Pluto's gate,  
 Who leaves a brother to revenge his fate,  
 Heart-piercing anguish struck the Grecian host,  
 But touch'd the breast of bold Peneleus most ; 570  
 At the proud boaster he directs his course ;  
 The boaster flies, and shuns superiour force.  
 But young Ilioneus receiv'd the spear ;  
 Ilioneus, his father's only care  
 (Phorbas the rich, of all the Trojan train 575  
 Whom Hermes lov'd, and taught the arts of gain) :  
 Full in his eye the weapon chanc'd to fall,  
 And from the fibres scoop'd the rooted ball,  
 Drove through the neck, and hurl'd him to the plain :  
 He lifts his miserable arms in vain ! 580  
 Swift his broad faulchion fierce Peneleus spread,  
 And from the spouting shoulders struck his head ;  
 To earth at once the head and helmet fly ;  
 The lance, yet striking through the bleeding eye,  
 The victor seiz'd ; and as aloft he shook 585  
 The gory visage, thus insulting spoke.  
 Trojans ! your great Ilioneus behold !  
 Haste, to his father let the tale be told :  
 Let his high roofs resound with frantic woe,  
 Such, as the house of Promachus must know ; 590  
 Let doleful tidings greet his mother's ear,  
 Such, as to Promachus' sad spouse we bear ;  
 When we victorious shall to Greece return,  
 And the pale matron in our triumphs mourn.  
 Dreadful he spoke, then toss'd the head on high ;  
 The Trojans hear, they tremble, and they fly :

Aghast



Aghast they gaze around the fleet and wall,  
And dread the ruin that impends on all.

Daughters of Jove! that on Olympus shine,  
Ye all-beholding, all-recording Nine!

O say, when Neptune made proud Ilion yield,  
What chief, what hero, first embrued the field?

Of all the Grecians what immortal name,  
And whose blest trophies will ye raise to fame?

Thou first, great Ajax; on th' ensanguin'd plain  
Laid Hyrtius, leader of the Mysian train.

Phalces and Mermer, Nestor's son o'erthrew,  
Bold Merion, Morys, and Hippotion slew.

Strong Periphaetes and Prothoön bled,  
By Teucer's arrows mingled with the dead.

Pierc'd in the flank by Menelaüs' steel,  
His people's pastor, Hyperenor, fell;

Eternal darkness wrapt the warrior round,  
And the fierce soul came rushing through the wound.

But stretch'd in heaps before Oileus' son,  
Fall mighty numbers, mighty numbers run;

Ajax the less, of all the Grecian race

Skill'd in pursuit, and swiftest in the chase.



THE  
FIFTEENTH BOOK  
OF THE  
I L I A D.

## THE ARGUMENT.

The fifth Battle, at the Ships; and the Acts of Ajax.

JUPITER awaking, sees the Trojans repulsed from the trenches, Hector in a swoon, and Neptune at the head of the Greeks: he is highly incensed at the artifice of Juno, who appeases him by her submissions; she is then sent to Iris and Apollo. Juno, repairing to the assembly of the Gods, attempts with extraordinary address to incense them against Jupiter; in particular she touches Mars with a violent resentment: he is ready to take arms, but is prevented by Minerva. Iris and Apollo obey the orders of Jupiter; Iris commands Neptune to leave the battle, to which, after much reluctance and passion, he consents. Apollo re-inspires Hector with vigour, brings him back to the battle, marches before him with his Ægis, and turns the fortune of the fight. He breaks down great part of the Grecian wall: the Trojans rush in, and attempt to fire the first line of the fleet, but are, as yet, repelled by the greater Ajax with a prodigious slaughter.

[ 65 ]  
THE  
I L I A D.  
BOOK XV.

NOW in swift flight they pass the trench profound,  
And many a chief lay gasping on the ground :  
Then stopp'd and panted, where the chariots lie ;  
Fear on their cheek, and horror in their eye.  
Meanwhile, awaken'd from his dream of love, 5  
On Ida's summit sat imperial Jove :  
Round the wide fields he cast a careful view,  
There saw the Trojans fly, the Greeks pursue ;  
These proud in arms, those scatter'd o'er the plain ;  
And, midst the war, the monarch of the main. 10  
Not far, great Hector on the dust he spies,  
(His sad associates round with weeping eyes)  
Ejecting blood, and panting yet for breath,  
His senses wandering to the verge of death.  
The God beheld him with a pitying look, 15  
And thus, incens'd, to fraudulent Juno spoke.

O thou, still adverse to th' eternal will,  
For ever studious in promoting ill !  
Thy arts have made the god-like Hector yield,  
And driven his conquering squadrons from the field.  
Canst thou, unhappy in thy wiles ! withstand  
Our power immense, and brave the almighty hand ?



Hast thou forgot, when, bound and fix'd on high,  
 From the vast concave of the spangled sky,  
 I hung thee trembling in a golden chain; 25  
 And all the raging Gods oppos'd in vain?  
 Headlong I hurl'd them from the Olympian hall,  
 Stunn'd in the whirl, and breathless with the fall.  
 For god-like Hercules these deeds were done,  
 Nor seem'd the vengeance worthy such a son: 30  
 When, by thy wiles induc'd, fierce Boreas tost  
 The shipwreck'd hero on the Coan coast:  
 Him through a thousand forms of death I bore.  
 And sent to Argos, and his native shore.  
 Hear this, remember, and our fury dread, 35  
 Nor pull th' unwilling vengeance on thy head;  
 Lest arts and blandishments successless prove,  
 Thy soft deceits, and well-dissembled love.

The Thunderer spoke: imperial Juno mourn'd,  
 And, trembling, these submissive words return'd. 40  
 By every oath that Powers immortal ties,  
 The foodful earth, and all-infolding skies,  
 By thy black waves, tremendous Styx! that flow  
 Through the drear realms of gliding ghosts below:  
 By the dread honours of thy sacred head, 45  
 And that unbroken vow, our virgin bed!  
 Not by my arts the Ruler of the main  
 Steeps Troy in blood, and ranges round the plain:  
 By his own ardour, his own pity sway'd  
 To help his Greeks; he fought; and disobey'd: 50  
 Else had thy Juno better counsels given,  
 And taught submission to the Sire of heaven.

Think it

Think'st thou with me? fair Empress of the skies!  
(Th' immortal Father with a smile replies!)

Then soon the haughty Sea-god shall obey,

55

Nor dare to act, but when we point the way.

If truth inspires thy tongue, proclaim our will

To yon bright synod on th' Olympian hill;

Our high decree let various Iris know,

And call the God that bears the silver bow.

60

Let her descend, and from th' embattled plain

Command the Sea-god to his watery reign:

While Phoebus hastes, great Hector to prepare

To rise afresh, and once more wake the war,

His labouring bosom re-inspires with breath,

65

And calls his senses from the verge of death.

Greece chas'd by Troy ev'n to Achilles' fleet,

Shall fall by thousands at the hero's feet.

He, not untouch'd with pity, to the plain

Shall send Patroclus, but shall send in vain.

70

What youths he slaughters under Ilion's walls?

Ev'n my lov'd son, divine Sarpedon, falls!

Vanquish'd at last by Hector's lance he lies.

Then, nor till then, shall great Achilles rise:

And lo! that instant god-like Hector dies.

75

From that great hour the war's whole fortune turns,

Pallas assists, and lofty Ilion burns,

Not till that day shall Jove relax his rage,

Nor one of all the heavenly host engage

In aid of Greece. The promise of a God

80

I gave, and seal'd it with th' almighty nod,

Achilles' glory to the stars to raise;

Such was our word, and Fate the word obeys.

The trembling Queen (th' almighty order given)  
 Swift from th' Idæan summit shot to heaven. 85  
 As some way-faring man, who wanders o'er  
 In thought a length of lands he trod before,  
 Sends forth his active mind from place to place,  
 Joins hill to dale, and measures space with space :  
 So swift flew Juno to the blest abodes, 90  
 If thought of man can match the speed of Gods.  
 There sat the Powers in awful synod plac'd ;  
 They bow'd, and made obeisance as she pass'd,  
 Through all the brazen dome : with goblets crown'd  
 They hail her queen ; the nectar streams around. 95  
 Fair Themis first presents the golden bowl  
 And anxious asks what cares disturb her soul ?

To whom the white-arm'd Goddess thus replies :  
 Enough thou know'st the Tyrant of the skies,  
 Severely bent his purpose to fulfil, 100  
 Unmov'd his mind, and unrestrain'd his will.  
 Go thou, the feasts of heaven attend thy call ;  
 Bid the crown'd nectar circle round the hall ;  
 But Jove shall thunder through th' ethereal dome,  
 Such stern decrees, such threat'ned woes to come, 105  
 As soon shall freeze mankind with dire surprize,  
 And damp th' eternal banquets of the skies.

The Goddess said, and sullen took her place ;  
 Blank horror sadden'd each celestial face.  
 To see the gathering grudge in every breast, 110  
 Smiles on her lips a spleenful joy exprest ;  
 While on her wrinkled front, and eye-brow bent,  
 Sat steadfast care, and lowering discontent.

Thus

Thus she proceeds---Attend, ye Powers above!  
 But know, 'tis madness to contest with Jove: 115  
 Supreme he sits; and sees, in pride of sway,  
 Your vassal Godheads grudgingly obey:  
 Fierce in the majesty of power controls;  
 Shakes all the thrones of heaven, and bends the poles.  
 Submits, Immortals! all he wills, obey; 120  
 And thou, great Mars, begin and shew the way.  
 Behold Ascalaphus! behold him die,  
 But dare not murmur, dare not vent a sigh;  
 Thy own lov'd boasted offspring lies o'erthrown,  
 If that lov'd boasted offspring be thy own. 125

Stern Mars, with anguish for his slaughter'd son,  
 Smote his rebelling breast, and fierce begun.  
 Thus then, Immortals! thus shall Mars obey;  
 Forgive me, Gods, and yield my vengeance way:  
 Descending first to yon forbidden plain, 130  
 The God of battles dares avenge the slain;  
 Dares, though the thunder bursting o'er my head  
 Should hurl me blazing on those heaps of dead.

With that, he gives command to Fear and Flight  
 To join his rapid coursers for the fight: 135  
 Then, grim in arms, with hasty vengeance flies;  
 Arms, that reflect a radiance through the skies.  
 And now had Jove, by bold rebellion driven,  
 Discharg'd his wrath on half the host of heaven;  
 But Pallas, springing through the bright abode, 140  
 Starts from her azure throne to calm the God.  
 Struck for th' immortal race with timely fear,  
 From frantick Mars she snatch'd the shield and spear;

Then the huge helmet lifting from his head;  
Thus, to th' impetuous homicide she said. 145

By what wild passion, furious ! art thou tost ?  
Striv'st thou with Jove ? thou art already lost.  
Shall not the Thunderer's dread command restrain,  
And was imperial Juno heard in vain ?  
Back to the skies would'st thou with shame be driven, 150  
And in thy guilt involve the host of heaven ?  
Ilion and Greece no more shall Jove engage ;  
'The skies would yield an ampler scene of rage,  
Guilty and guiltless find an equal fate,  
And one vast ruin overwhelm th' Olympian state. 155  
Cease then thy offspring's death unjust to call ;  
Heroes as great have dy'd, and yet shall fall.  
Why should heaven's law with foolish man comply,  
Exempted from the race ordain'd to die ?

This menace fix'd the warrior to his throne ; 160  
Sullen he sat, and curb'd the rising groan.  
Then Juno call'd (Jove's orders to obey)  
The winged Iris, and the God of Day.  
Go wait the Thunderer's will (Saturnia cry'd)  
On yon' tall summit of the fount-full Ide : 165  
There in the Father's awful presence stand,  
Receive, and execute his dread command.

She said, and sat : the God that gilds the day,  
And various Iris, wing their airy way.  
Swift as the wind, to Ida's hills they came 170  
(Fair nurse of fountains and of savage game) ;  
There sat th' Eternal ; he, whose nod controls  
The trembling world, and shakes the steady poles.

Veil'd



Veil'd in a mist of fragrance him they found,  
 With clouds of gold and purple circled round 175  
 Well-pleas'd the Thunderer saw their earnest care,  
 And prompt obedience to the queen of Air;  
 Then (while a smile serenes his awful brow)  
 Commands the Goddess of the showery bow.

Iris! descend, and what we here ordain 180  
 Report to yon mad Tyrant of the main.

Bid him from fight to his own deeps repair,  
 Or breathe from slaughter in the fields of air.

If he refuse, then let him timely weigh 185  
 Our elder birthright, and superiour sway.

How shall his rashness stand the dire alarms,  
 If heaven's omnipotence descend in arms?

Strives he with me, by whom his power was given,  
 And is there equal to the Lord of Heaven?

Th' Almighty spoke; the Goddess wing'd her flight  
 To sacred Ilion from th' Idæan height.

Swift as the rattling hail, or fleecy snows  
 Drive through the skies, when Boreas fiercely blows;

So from the clouds descending Iris falls;

And to blue Neptune thus the Goddess calls. 195

Attend the mandate of the Sire above,

In me behold the messenger of Jove:

He bids thee from forbidden wars repair

To thy own deeps, or to the fields of air.

This if refus'd, he bids thee timely weigh 200

His elder birth-right, and superiour sway.

How shall thy rashness stand the dire alarms,

If heaven's omnipotence descend in arms?

Striv'st thou with him, by whom all power is given?  
And art thou equal to the Lord of Heaven? 205

What means the haughty Sovereign of the skies,  
(The King of Ocean thus, incens'd, replies)  
Rule as he will his portion'd realms on high;  
No vassal God, nor of his train am I.

Three brother deities from Saturn came. 210

And ancient Rhea, earth's immortal dame;

Assign'd by lot, our triple rule we know;

Infernal Pluto sways the shades below;

O'er the wide clouds, and o'er the starry plain,

Ethereal Jove extends his high domain; 215

My court beneath the hoary waves I keep,

And hush the roarings of the sacred deep:

Olympus, and this earth, in common lie;

What claim has here the tyrant of the sky?

Far in the distant clouds let him control, 220

And awe the younger brothers of the pole;

There to his children his commands be given,

The trembling, servile, second race of heaven.

And must I then (said she) O Sire of Floods!

Bear this fierce answer to the King of Gods? 225

Correct it yet, and change thy rash intent;

A noble mind disdains not to repent.

To elder brothers guardian fiends are given,

To scourge the wretch insulting them and heaven.

Great is the profit (thus the God rejoin'd) 230

When ministers are blest with prudent mind:

Warn'd by thy words, to powerful Jove I yield,

And quit, though angry, the contended field.

Not but his threats with justice I disclaim,  
 The same our honours, and our birth the same: 235  
 If yet, forgetful of his promise given  
 To Hermes, Pallas, and the Queen of heaven;  
 To favour Ilion, that perfidious place,  
 He breaks his faith with half th' ethereal race:  
 Give him to know, unless the Grecian train 240  
 Lay yon proud structures level with the plain,  
 Howe'er th' offence by other Gods be past,  
 The wrath of Neptune shall for ever last.

Thus speaking, furious from the field he strode,  
 And plung'd into the bosom of the flood. 245  
 The Lord of Thunders from his lofty height  
 Beheld, and thus bespoke the Source of light.

Behold! the God whose liquid arms are hurl'd  
 Around the globe, whose earthquakes rock the world;  
 Desists at length his rebel-war to wage, 250  
 Seeks his own seas, and trembles at our rage;  
 Else had my wrath, heaven's thrones all shaking round,  
 Burn'd to the bottom of the seas profound;  
 And all the Gods that round old Saturn dwell,  
 Had heard the thunders to the deeps of hell. 255

Well was the crime and well the vengeance spar'd;  
 Ev'n power immense had found such battle hard.  
 Go thou, my son! the trembling Greeks alarm,  
 Shake my broad ægis on thy active arm,  
 Be god-like Hector thy peculiar care, 260  
 Swell his bold heart, and urge his strength to war:  
 Let Ilion conquer, till th' Achaian train  
 Fly to their ships, and Hellespont again:

Then

Then Greece shall breathe from toils—the God-head  
 His will divine the son of Jove obey'd. [said ;  
 Not half so swift the sailing falcon flies,  
 That drives a turtle through the liquid skies;  
 As Phœbus, shooting from th' Idæan brow,  
 Glides down the mountain to the plain below.  
 There Hector seated by the stream he sees, 270  
 His sense returning with the coming breeze;  
 Again his pulses beat, his spirits rise;  
 Again his lov'd companions meet his eyes;  
 Jove thinking of his pains, they pass away.  
 To whom the God who gives the golden day. 275

Why sits great Hector from the field so far?  
 What grief, what wound, withholds thee from the war?  
 The fainting hero, as the vision bright  
 Stood shining o'er him, half unseal'd his sight:  
 What blest Immortal, with commanding breath, 280  
 Thus wakens Hector from the sleep of death?  
 Has Fame not told, how, while my trusty sword  
 Bath'd Greece in slaughter, and her battle gor'd,  
 The mighty Ajax with a deadly blow 285  
 Had almost sunk me to the shades below?  
 Ev'n yet, methinks, the gliding ghosts I spy,  
 And hell's black horrors swim before my eye.

To him Apollo. Be no more dismay'd;  
 See, and be strong! the Thunderer sends thee aid.  
 Behold! thy Phœbus shall his arms employ, 290  
 Phœbus, propitious still to thee, and Troy.  
 Inspire thy warriors then with manly force,  
 And to the ships impel thy rapid horse;

Ev'n

Ev'n I will make thy fiery courser's way,  
And drive the Grecians headlong to the sea. 295

Thus to bold Hector spoke the son of Jove,  
And breath'd immortal ardour from above.

As when the pamp'rd steed, with reins unbound,  
Breaks from his stall, and pours along the ground;

With ample strokes he rushes to the flood, 300  
To bathe his sides, and cool his fiery blood;

His head now freed, he tosses to the skies;  
His mane dishevel'd o'er his shoulders flies:

He snuffs the females in the well-known plain,  
And springs, exulting, to his fields again: 305

Urg'd by the voice divine, thus Hector flew,  
Full of the God; and all his hosts pursue.

As when the force of men and dogs combin'd  
Invade the mountain-goat, or branching hind;

Far from the hunter's rage secure they lie 310  
Close in the rook (not fated yet to die);

When lo! a lion shoots across the way!  
They fly: at once the chasers and the prey.

So Greece, that late in conquering troops pursued,  
And mark'd their progress through the ranks in blood,

Soon as they see the furious chief appear,  
Forget to vanquish, and consent to fear.

Thoas with grief observ'd his dreadful course,  
Thoas, the bravest of th' Ætolian force:

Skill'd to direct the javelin's distant flight, 315  
And bold to combat in the standing fight;

Nor more in councils fam'd for solid sense,  
Than winning words and heavenly eloquence.

Gods!



Gods! what portent (he cry'd) these eyes invade?  
 Lo! Hector rises from the Stygian shades;  
 We saw him, late, by thundering Ajax kill'd:  
 What God restores him to the frighted field;  
 And, not content that half of Greece lie slain,  
 Pours new destruction on her sons again?  
 He comes not, Jove! without thy powerful will;  
 Lo! still he lives, pursues, and conquers still!  
 Yet hear my counsel, and his worst withstand,  
 The Greeks main body to the fleet command;  
 But let the few whom brisker spirits warm,  
 Stand the first onset, and provoke the storm.  
 Thus point your arms; and when such foes appear,  
 Fierce as he is, let Hector learn to fear.

The warrior spoke, the listening Greeks obey,  
 Thickening their ranks, and form a deep array.

Each Ajax, Teucer, Merion gave command,  
 The valiant leader of the Cretan band.  
 And Mars-like Meges: these the chiefs excite,  
 Approach the foe, and meet the coming fight.  
 Behind, unnumber'd multitudes attend,  
 To flank the navy, and the shores defend.  
 Full on the front the pressing Trojans bear,  
 And Hector first came towering to the war.  
 Phœbus himself the rushing battle led;  
 A veil of clouds involv'd his radiant head:  
 High-held before him, Jove's enormous shield  
 Portentous shone, and shaded all the field;  
 Vulcan to Jove th' immortal gift consign'd,  
 To scatter hosts, and terrify mankind.

The Greeks expect the shock, the clamours rise  
 From different parts, and mingle in the skies. 355  
 Dire was the hiss of darts, by heroes flung,  
 And arrows leaping from the bow-string sung;  
 These drink the life of generous warriors slain;  
 Those guiltless fall, and thirst for blood in vain.  
 As long as Phœbus bore unmov'd the shield, 360  
 Sat doubtful Conquest hovering o'er the field;  
 But when aloft he shakes it in the skies,  
 Shouts in their ears, and lightens in their eyes,  
 Deep horror seizes every Grecian breast,  
 Their force is humbled, and their fear confess. 365  
 So flies a herd of oxen, scatter'd wide,  
 No swain to guard them, and no day to guide,  
 When two fell lions from the mountain come,  
 And spread the carnage through the shady gloom.  
 Impending Phœbus pours around them fear, 370  
 And Troy and Hector thunder in the rear.  
 Heaps fall on heaps: the slaughter Hector leads;  
 First great Arcefilas, then Stichius bleeds;  
 One to the bold Boeotians ever dear,  
 And one Menestheus' friend, and fam'd compeer.  
 Medon and Iäsus, Æneas sped;  
 This sprung from Phelus, and th' Athenians led;  
 But hapless Medon from Oïleus came;  
 Him Ajax honour'd with a brother's name,  
 Though born of lawless love: from home expell'd,  
 A banish'd man, in Phylacè he dwell'd,  
 Press'd by the vengeance of an angry wife;  
 Troy ends, at last, his labours and his life.

Mecystes

Mecystes next, Polydamas o'erthrew;  
 And thee, brave Clonius, great Agenor slew. 385  
 By Paris, Deiochus inglorious dies,  
 Pierc'd through the shoulder as he basely flies.  
 Polites' arm laid Echius on the plain;  
 Stretch'd on one heap, the victors spoil the slain.  
 The Greeks dismay'd, confus'd, disperse or fall, 390  
 Some seek the trench, some skulk behind the wall.  
 While these fly trembling, others pant for breath,  
 And o'er the slaughter stalks gigantic Death.  
 On rush'd bold Hector, gloomy as the night;  
 Forbids to plunder, animates the fight, 395  
 Points to the fleet: for, by the Gods, who flies,  
 Who dares but linger, by this hand he dies;  
 No weeping sister his cold eye shall close.  
 No friendly hand his funeral pyre compose.  
 Who stops o' plunder at this signal hour, 400  
 The birds shall tear him, and the dogs devour.  
 Furious he said; the smarting scourge resounds;  
 The coursers fly, the smoking chariot bounds:  
 The hosts rush on; loud clamours shake the shore;  
 The horses thunder, Earth and Ocean roar! 405  
 Apollo, planted at the trench's bound,  
 Push'd at the bank: down sunk th' enormous mound;  
 Roll'd in the ditch the heapy ruin lay;  
 A sudden road! a long and ample way,  
 O'er the dread fosse (a late-impervious space) 410  
 Now steeds, and men, and cars, tumultuous pass.  
 The wondering crouds the downward level trod;  
 Before them flam'd the shield, and march'd the God.

Then

Then with his hand he shook the mighty wall;  
And lo! the turrets nod, the bulwarks fall. 415  
Easy, as when ashore an infant stands,  
And draws imagin'd houses in the sands;  
The sportive wanton, pleas'd with some new play,  
Sweeps the slight works and fashion'd domes away.  
Thus vanish'd, at thy touch, the towers and walls;  
The toil of thousands in a moment falls.

The Grecians gaze around with wild despair,  
Confus'd, and weary all the Powers with prayer;  
Exhort their men with praises, threats, commands;  
And urge the Gods, with voices, eyes, and hands.  
Experienc'd Nestor chief obtests the skies,  
And weeps his country with a father's eyes.

O Jove! if ever, on his native shore,  
One Greek enrich'd thy shrine with offer'd gore;  
If e'er, in hope our country to behold, 430  
We paid the fattest firklings of the fold;  
If e'er thou sign'ft our wishes with thy nod;  
Perform the promise of a gracious God!  
This day, preserve our navies from the flame,  
And save the reliques of the Grecian name. 435

Thus pray'd the sage: th' Eternal gave consent,  
And peals of thunder shook the firmament  
Presumptuous Troy mistook th' accepting sign,  
And catch'd new fury at the voice divine.  
As, when black tempests mix the seas and skies, 440  
The roaring deeps in watery mountains rise,  
Above the sides of some tall ship ascend,  
Its womb they deluge, and its ribs they rend:

Thus

Thus loudly roaring, and o'er-powering all,  
 Mount the thick Trojans up the Grecian wall ; 445  
 Legions on legions from each side arise :  
 Thick sound the keels ; the storm of arrows flies.  
 Fierce on the ships above, the cars below,  
 These wield the mace, and those the javelin throw.

While thus the thunder of the battle rag'd, 450  
 And labouring armies round the works engag'd ;  
 Still in the tent Patroclus sat, to tend  
 The good Eurypylus, his wounded friend.  
 He sprinkles healing balms to anguish kind,  
 And adds discourse, the medicine of the mind. 455  
 But when he saw, ascending up the fleet,  
 Victorious Troy ; then, starting from his seat,  
 With bitter groans his sorrows he express,  
 He wrings his hands, he beats his manly breast.  
 Though yet thy state requires redress (he cries) - 460  
 Depart I must : what horrors strike my eyes !  
 Charg'd with Achilles' high commands I go,  
 A mournful witness of this scene of woe :  
 I haste to urge him, by his country's care,  
 To rise in arms and shine again in war. 465  
 Perhaps some favoring God his soul may bend ;  
 The voice is powerful of a faithful friend :

He spoke ; and speaking, swifter than the wind  
 Sprung from the tent, and left the ward behind.  
 Th' embody'd Greeks the fierce attack sustain, 470  
 But strive, though numerous, to repulse in vain !  
 Nor could the Trojans, through that firm array,  
 Force to the fleet and tents th' impervious way.



As when a shipwright, with Palladian art,  
Smooths the rough wood, and levels every part; 475  
With equal hand he guides his whole design,  
By the just rule, and the directing line:  
The martial leaders, with like skill and care,  
Preserv'd their line, and equal kept the war.

Brave deeds of arms through all the ranks were try'd,  
And every ship sustain'd an equal tide.

At one proud bark, high-towering o'er the fleet

Ajax the great and god-like Hector meet;

For one bright prize the matchless chiefs contend;

Nor this the ships can fire, nor that defend; 485

One kept the shore, and one the vessel trod;

That fix'd as Fate, this acted by a God.

The son of Clytius in his daring hand,

The deck approaching, shakes a flaming brand;

But pierc'd by Telamon's huge lance expires; 490

Thundering he falls, and drops th' extinguish'd fires.

Great Hector view'd him with a sad survey,

As stretch'd in dust before the stern he lay.

Oh! all of Trojan, all of Lycian race!

Stand to your arms, maintain this arduous space: 495

Lo! where the son of royal Clytius lies;

Ah save his arms, secure his obsequies!

This said, his eager javelin sought the foe:

But Ajax shunn'd the meditated blow.

Not vainly yet the forceful lance was thrown; 500

It stretch'd in dust unhappy Lycophron:

An exile long, sustain'd at Ajax' board,

A faithful servant to a foreign lord;

In peace, in war, for ever at his side,  
 Near his lov'd master, as he liv'd, he dy'd. 505  
 From the high poop he tumbles on the sand,  
 And lies a lifeless load, along the land.  
 With anguish Ajax views the piercing sight,  
 And thus inflames his brother to the fight.

Teucer, behold! extended on the shore 510  
 Our friend, our lov'd companion! now no more!  
 Dear as a parent, with a parent's care  
 To fight our wars, he left his native air.  
 This death deplor'd, to Hector's rage we owe;  
 Revenge, revenge it on the cruel foe. 515  
 Where are those darts on which the Fates attend?  
 And where the bow, which Phœbus taught to bend?

Impatient Teucer hastening to his aid,  
 Before the chief his ample bow display'd;  
 The well-stor'd quiver on his shoulders hung: 520  
 Then hiss'd his arrow, and the bow-string sung.  
 Clytus, Pisenor's son, renown'd in fame,  
 (To thee, Polydamas! an honour'd name)  
 Drove through thickest of th' embattled plains  
 The startling steeds, and shook his eager reins. 525  
 As all on glory ran his ardent mind,  
 The pointed death arrests him from behind.  
 Through his fair neck the thrilling arrow flies;  
 In youth's first bloom reluctantly he dies.  
 Hurl'd from the lofty seat, at distance far, 530  
 The headlong coursers spurn his empty car;  
 'Till sad Polydamas the steeds restrain'd,  
 And gave, Astynous, to thy careful hand;

Then,

Then, fir'd to vengeance, rush'd amidst the foe.  
Rage edg'd his sword, and strengthen'd every blow.

Once more bold Teucer, in his country's cause,  
At Hector's breast a chosen arrow draws ;  
And had the weapon found the destin'd way,  
Thy fall, great Trojan ! had renown'd that day.  
But Hector was not doom'd to perish then : 540  
Th' all-wise Disposer of the fates of men,  
(Imperial Jove) his present death withstands ;  
Nor was such glory due to Teucer's hands.  
At its full stretch as the tough string he drew,  
Struck by an arm unseen, it burst in two ; 545  
Down dropp'd the bow : the shaft with brazen head  
Fell innocent, and on the dust lay dead.

Th' astonish'd archer to great Ajax cries ;  
Some God prevents our destin'd enterprize ;  
Some God, propitious to the Trojan foe, 550  
Has, from my arm unfailing, struck the bow,  
And broke the nerve my hands had twin'd with art,  
Strong to impel the flight of many a dart.

Since Heaven commands it (Ajax made reply):  
Dismiss the bow, and lay thy arrows by ; 555  
(Thy arms no less suffice the lance to wield)  
And quit the quiver for the pondrous shield.  
In the first ranks indulge thy thirst of fame,  
Thy brave example shall the rest inflame.  
Fierce as they are, by long successes vain ; 560  
To force our fleet, or ev'n a ship to gain,  
Asks toil, and sweat, and blood : their utmost might  
Shall find its match—no more : 'tis ours to fight.

Then Teucer laid his faithless bow aside;  
 The four-fold buckler o'er his shoulder ty'd; 565  
 On his brave head a crested helm he plac'd,  
 With nodding horse-hair formidably grac'd;  
 A dart, whose point with brass refulgent shines,  
 The warrior wields; and his great brother joins.  
 This Hector saw, and thus express'd his joy, 570  
 Ye troops of Lycia, Dardanus, and Troy!  
 Be mindful of yourselves, your ancient fame,  
 And spread your glory with the navy's flame.  
 Jove is with us; I saw his hand, but now,  
 From the proud archer strike his vaunted bow. 575  
 Indulgent Jove! how plain thy favours shine,  
 When happy nations bear the marks divine!  
 How easy then, to see the sinking state  
 Of realms accurst, deserted, reprobate!  
 Such is the fate of Greece, and such is ours. 580  
 Behold, ye warriors, and exert your powers.  
 Death is the worst; a fate which all must try;  
 And, for our country, 'tis a bliss to die.  
 The gallant man, though slain in fight he be,  
 Yet leaves his nation safe, his children free; 585  
 Entails a debt on all the grateful state;  
 His own brave friends shall glory in his fate;  
 His wife live honour'd, all his race succeed;  
 And late posterity enjoy the deed!  
 This rous'd the soul in every Trojan breast: 590  
 The god-like Ajax next his Greeks address.  
 How long, ye warriors of the Argive race,  
 (To generous Argos what a dire disgrace!)

How

How long, on these curs'd confines will ye lie,  
Yet undetermin'd, or to live, or die! 595

What hopes remain, what methods to retire,  
If once your vessels catch the Trojan fire?

Mark how the flames approach, how near they fall,

How Hector calls, and Troy obeys his call!

Not to the dance that dreadful voice invites, 600

It calls to death, and all the rage of fights.

'Tis now no time for wisdom or debates;

To your own hands are trusted all your fates;

And better far in one decisive strife,

One day should end our labour, or our life; 605

Than keep this hard-got inch of barren sands,

Still press'd, and press'd by such inglorious hands.

The listening Grecians feel their leader's flame,

And every kindling bosom pants for fame.

Then mutual slaughters spread on either side; 610

By Hector here the Phocian Schedius dy'd;

There pierc'd by Ajax, sunk Laodamas,

Chief of the foot, of old Antenor's race.

Polydamas laid Otus on the sand,

The fierce commander of th' Epian band. 615

His lance bold Meges at the victor threw;

The victor stooping, from the death withdrew;

(That valued life, O Phœbus! was thy care)

But Crœsmus' bosom took the flying spear:

His corpse fell bleeding on the slippery shore; 620

His radiant arms triumphant Meges bore.

Dolops, the son of Lampus, rushes on,

Sprung from the race of old Laomedon,



And fam'd for prowess in a well-fought field;  
 He pierc'd the center of his sounding shield : 625  
 But Meges Phyleus' ample breast-plate wore  
 (Well-known in fight on Selles' winding shore ;  
 For king Euphetes gave the golden mail,  
 Compact, and firm with many a jointed scale);  
 Which oft, in cities storm'd, and battles won, 630  
 Had sav'd the father, and now saves the son.  
 Full at the Trojan's head he urg'd his lance,  
 Where the high plumes above the helmet dance,  
 New ting'd with Tyrian dye : in dust below,  
 Shorn from the crest, the purple honours glow. 635  
 Meantime their fight the Spartan king survey'd,  
 And stood by Meges' side, a sudden aid,  
 Through Dolops' shoulder urg'd his forceful dart,  
 Which held its passage through the panting heart,  
 And issued at his breast. With thundering sound  
 The warrior falls, extended on the ground.  
 In rush the conquering Greeks to spoil the slain :  
 But Hector's voice excites his kindred train ;  
 The hero most, from Hicetaon sprung,  
 Fierce Melanippus, gallant, brave, and young. 645  
 He (ere to Troy the Grecians cross'd the main)  
 Fed his large oxen on Percote's plain ;  
 But when, oppress'd, his country claim'd his care,  
 Return'd to Ilion, and excell'd in war ;  
 For this, in Priam's court, he held his place, 650  
 Belov'd no less than Priam's royal race.  
 Him Hector singled, as his troops he led,  
 And thus inflam'd him, pointing to the dead.

Lo Melanippus ! lo where Dolops lies ;  
 And is it thus our royal kinsman dies ? 655  
 O'ermatch'd he falls ; to two at once a prey,  
 And lo ! they bear the bloody arms away !  
 Come on—a distant war no longer wage,  
 But hand to hand thy country's foes engage :  
 Till Greece at once, and all her glory end ; 660  
 Or Ilium from her towery height descend,  
 Heav'd from the lowest stone ; and bury all  
 In one sad sepulchre, one common fall.

Hector (this said) rush'd forward on the foes :  
 With equal ardour Melanippus glows : 665  
 Then Ajax thus—Oh Greeks ! respect your fame,  
 Respect yourselves, and learn an honest shame :  
 Let mutual reverence mutual warmth inspire,  
 And catch from breast to breast the noble fire.  
 On valour's side the odds of combat lie, 670  
 The brave live glorious, or lamented die ;  
 The wretch that trembles in the field of fame,  
 Meets death, and worse than death, eternal shame.

His generous sense he not in vain imparts ;  
 It sunk, and rooted in the Grecian hearts, 675  
 They join, they throng, they thicken at his call,  
 And flank the navy with a brazen wall ;  
 Shields touching shields, in order blaze above,  
 And stop the Trojans, though impell'd by Jove.  
 The fiery Spartan first, with loud applause, 680  
 Warms the bold son of Nestor in his cause.  
 Is there (he said) in arms a youth like you,  
 So strong to fight, so active to pursue ?

Why stand you distant, nor attempt a deed?  
Lift the bold lance, and make some Trojan bleed. 685

He said; and backward to the lines retir'd;  
Forth rush'd the youth, with martial fury fir'd;  
Beyond the foremost ranks; his lance he threw,  
And round the black battalions cast his view.

The troops of Troy recede with sudden fear, 690  
While the swift javelin hiss'd along in air.

Advancing Melanippus met the dart  
With his bold breast, and felt it in his heart:

Thundering he falls; his falling arms resound,  
And his broad buckler rings against the ground. 695

The victor leaps upon his prostrate prize;  
Thus on a roe the well-breath'd beagle flies,

And rends his side, fresh-bleeding with the dart.  
The distant hunter sent into his heart.

Observing Hector to the rescue flew; 700  
Bold as he was, Antilochus withdrew,

So when a savage, ranging o'er the plain,  
Has torn the shepherd's dog, or shepherd swain;

While, conscious of the deed, he glares around,  
And hears the gathering multitude resound, 705

Timely he flies the yet-untasted food,  
And gains the friendly shelter of the wood.

So fears the youth; all Troy with shouts pursue,  
While stones and darts in mingled tempests flew;

But, enter'd in the Grecian ranks, he turns 710  
His manly breast, and with new fury burns.

Now on the fleet the tides of Trojans drove,  
Fierce to fulfil the stern decrees of Jove:

The Sire of Gods, confirming Thetis' prayer,  
 The Grecian ardour quench'd in deep despair; 715  
 But lifts to glory Troy's prevailing bands,  
 Swells all their hearts, and strengthens all their hands.  
 On Ida's top he waits with longing eyes,  
 To view the navy blazing to the skies;  
 Then, nor till then, the scale of war shall turn, 720  
 The Trojans fly, and conquer'd Ilium burn.  
 These fates revolv'd in his almighty mind,  
 He raises Hector to the work design'd,  
 Bids him with more than mortal fury glow,  
 And drives him, like a lightning, on the foe. 725  
 So Mars, when human crimes for vengeance call,  
 Shakes his huge javelin, and whole armies fall.  
 Not with more rage a conflagration rolls,  
 Wraps the vast mountains, and involves the poles.  
 He foams with wrath; beneath his gloomy brow 730  
 Like fiery meteors his red eye-balls glow:  
 The radiant helmet on his temples burns,  
 Waves when he nods, and lightens as he turns:  
 For Jove his splendour round the chief had thrown,  
 And cast the blaze of both the hosts on one. 735  
 Unhappy glories! for his fate was near,  
 Due to stern Pallas, and Pelides' spear:  
 Yet Jove deferr'd the death he was to pay,  
 And gave what Fate allow'd, the honours of a day!  
 Now all on fire for fame, his breast, his eyes 740  
 Burn at each foe, and single every prize;  
 Still at the closest ranks, the thickest fight,  
 He points his ardour, and exerts his might.

The

The Grecian phalanx moveless as a tower  
 On all sides batter'd, yet resists his power : 745  
 So some tall rock o'erhangs the hoary main,  
 By winds assail'd, by billows beat in vain,  
 Unmov'd it hears, above, the tempest blow,  
 And sees the watery mountains break below.  
 Girt in surrounding flames, he seems to fall, 750  
 Like fire from Jove, and bursts upon them all :  
 Bursts as a wave that from the clouds impends,  
 And swell'd with tempests on the ship descends ;  
 White are the decks with foam ; the winds aloud  
 Howl o'er the masts, and sing through every shroud :  
 Pale, trembling, tir'd, the sailors freeze with fears ;  
 And instant death on every wave appears.  
 So pale the Greeks the eyes of Hector meet,  
 The chief so thunders, and so shakes the fleet.  
 As when a lion rushing from his den, 760  
 Amidst the plain of some wide-water'd fen,  
 (Where numerous oxen, as at ease they feed,  
 At large expatiate o'er the ranker mead ;)  
 Leaps on the herds before the herdsman's eyes :  
 The trembling herdsman far to distance flies : 765  
 Some lordly bull (the rest dispers'd and fled)  
 He singles out ; arrests, and lays him dead.  
 Thus from the rage of Jove-like Hector flew  
 All Greece in heaps ; but one he seiz'd, and flew :  
 Mycenian Periphes, a mighty name, 770  
 In wisdom great, in arms well known to fame ;  
 The minister of stern Eurytheus' ire,  
 Against Alcides, Corpreus was his fire ;



The son redeem'd the honours of the race;  
A son as generous as the fire was base; 775  
O'er all his country's youth conspicuous far  
In every virtue, or of peace or war:  
But doom'd to Hector's stronger force to yield!  
Against the margin of his ample shield  
He struck his hasty foot: his heels up-sprung; 780  
Supine he fell; his brazen helmet rung.  
On the fall'n chief th' invading Trojan prest,  
And plung'd the pointed javelin in his breast.  
His circling friends, who strove to guard too late  
Th' unhappy hero, fled, or shar'd his fate. 785

Chac'd from the foremost line, the Grecian train  
Now man the next, receding tow'rd the main:  
Wedg'd in one body at the tents they stand,  
Wall'd round with sterns, a gloomy desperate band.  
Now manly shame forbids th' inglorious flight; 790  
Now fear itself confines them to the fight:  
Man courage breathes in man; but Nestor most  
(The sage preserver of the Grecian host)  
Exhorts, adjures, to guard these utmost shores;  
And by their parents, by themselves, implores. 795

O friends! be men: your generous breasts inflame  
With equal honour, and with mutual shame!  
Think of your hopes, your fortunes; all the care  
Your wives, your infants, and your parents share:  
Think of each living father's reverend head: 800  
Think of each ancestor with glory dead;  
Absent, by me they speak, by me they sue;  
They ask their safety, and their fame, from you:

The

The Gods their fates on this one action lay,  
And all are lost, if you desert the day. 805

He spoke, and round him breath'd heroick fires ;

Minerva seconds what the sage inspires.

The mist of darkness Jove around them threw

She clear'd, restoring all the war to view ;

A sudden ray shot beaming o'er the plain, 810

And shew'd the shores, the navy, and the main :

Hector they saw, and all who fly, or fight,

The scene wide-opening to the blaze of light.

First of the field great Ajax strikes their eyes,

His port majestic, and his ample size : 815

A ponderous mace with studs of iron crown'd,

Full twenty cubits long he swings around ;

Nor fights like others fix'd to certain stands,

But looks a moving tower above the bands ;

High on the decks, with vast gigantic stride, 820

The god-like hero stalks from side to side.

So when a horseman from the watery mead

(Skill'd in the manage of the bounding steed)

Drives four fair coursers, practis'd to obey,

To some great city through the public way ; 825

Safe in his art, as side by side they run,

He shifts his seat, and vaults from one to one ;

And now to this, and now to that he flies ;

Admiring numbers follow with their eyes.

From ship to ship thus Ajax swiftly flew, 830

No less the wonder of the warring crew.

As furious Hector thunder'd threats aloud,

And rush'd enrag'd before the Trojan croud :

Then

Then swift invades the ships, whose beaky prores  
 Lay rank'd contiguous on the bending shores : 835  
 So the strong eagle from his airy height,  
 Who marks the swans' or cranes' embody'd flight,  
 Stoops down impetuous, while they light for food,  
 And, stooping, darkens with his wings the flood.  
 Jove leads him on with his almighty hand, 840  
 And breathes fierce spirits in his following band.  
 The warring nations meet, the battle roars,  
 Thick beats the combat on the sounding prores.  
 Thou wouldst have thought, so furious was their fire,  
 No force could tame them, and no toil could tire; 845  
 As if new vigour from new fights they won,  
 And the long battle was but then begun.  
 Greece yet unconquer'd, kept alive the war,  
 Secure of death, confiding in despair;  
 Troy in proud hopes, already view'd the main 850  
 Bright with the blaze, and red with heroes slain!  
 Like strength is felt from hope and from despair,  
 And each contends, as his were all the war.  
 'Twas thou, bold Hector! whose resistless hand  
 First seiz'd a ship on that contested strand; 855  
 The same which dead Protefilaüs bore,  
 The first that touch'd th' unhappy Trojan shore:  
 For this in arms the warring nations stood,  
 And bath'd their generous breasts with mutual blood.  
 No room to poize the lance or bend the bow; 860  
 But hand to hand, and man to man they grow:  
 Wounded they wound; and seek each other's hearts  
 With falcions, axes, swords, and shorten'd darts.

The

7

The falchions ring, shields rattle, axes sound,  
 Swords flash in air, or glitter on the ground; 865  
 With streaming blood the slippery shores are dy'd,  
 And slaughter'd heroes swell the dreadful tide.

Still raging Hector with his ample hand  
 Grasps the high stern, and gives this loud command.

Haste, bring the flames! the toil of ten long years 870  
 Is finish'd! and the day desir'd appears!

This happy day with acclamations greet,  
 Bright with destruction of yon hostile fleet.  
 The coward counsels of a timorous throng  
 Of reverend dotards, check'd our glory long: 875  
 Too long Jove lull'd us with lethargic charms,  
 But now in peals of thunder calls to arms:  
 In this great day he crowns our full desires,  
 Wakes all our force, and seconds all our fires.

He spoke—the warriors, at his fierce command, 880  
 Pour a new deluge on the Grecian band.

Ev'n Ajax paus'd (so thick the javelins fly)  
 Step'd back, and doubted or to live, or die.  
 Yet where the oars are plac'd, he stands to wait  
 What chief approaching dares attempt his fate: 885  
 Ev'n to the last, his naval charge defends,  
 Now shakes his spear, now lifts, and now protends;  
 Ev'n yet, the Greeks with piercing shouts inspires,  
 Amidst attacks, and deaths, and darts, and fires.

O friends! O heroes! names for ever dear, 890  
 Once sons of Mars, and thunderbolts of war!  
 Ah! yet be mindful of your old renown,  
 Your great forefathers virtues and your own.

What

What aids expect you in this utmost strait ?  
 What bulwarks rising between you and fate ? 895  
 No aids, no bulwarks, your retreat attend ;  
 No friends to help, no city to defend.  
 This spot is 'all you have, to lose or keep ;  
 There stand the Trojans, and here rolls the deep.  
 'Tis hostile ground you tread ; your native lands 900  
 Far, far from hence : your fates are in your hands.  
 Raging he spoke ; nor farther wastes his breath,  
 But turns his javelin to the work of death.  
 Whate'er bold Trojan arm'd his daring hands,  
 Against the sable ships, with flaming brands ; 905  
 So well the chief his naval weapon sped,  
 The luckless warrior at his stern lay dead :  
 Full twelve, the boldest, in a moment fell,  
 Sent by great Ajax to the shades of hell.





THE  
SIXTEENTH BOOK

OF THE  
L I A D.

Vol. II.

H

## THE ARGUMENT.

The sixth Battle : the Acts and Death of Patroclus.

PATROCLUS (in pursuance of the request of Nestor in the eleventh book) entreats Achilles to suffer him to go to the assistance of the Greeks with Achilles's troops and armour. He agrees to it, but at the same time charges him to content himself with rescuing the fleet, without farther pursuit of the enemy. The armour, horses, soldiers, and officers of Achilles are described. Achilles offers a libation for the success of his friend, after which Patroclus leads the Myrmidons to battle. The Trojans, at the sight of Patroclus in Achilles's armour, taking him for that hero, are cast into the utmost consternation : he beats them off from the vessels. Hector himself flies. Sarpedon is killed, though Jupiter was averse to his fate. Several other particulars of the battle are described ; in the heat of which, Patroclus, neglecting the orders of Achilles, pursues the foe to the walls of Troy ; where Apollo repulses and disarms him, Euphorbus wounds him, and Hector kills him : which concludes the book.

## THE

## ILLIAD.

## BOOK XVI.

SO warr'd both armies on th' ensanguin'd shore,  
 While the black vessels smok'd with human gore.  
 Meantime Patroclus to Achilles flies;  
 The streaming tears fall copious from his eyes;  
 Not faster trickling to the plains below,  
 From the tall rock the sable waters flow. 5

Divine Pelides with compassion mov'd,  
 Thus spoke, indulgent to his best belov'd.

Patroclus, say, what grief thy bosom bears,  
 That flows so fast in these unmanly tears? 10  
 No girl, no infant, whom the mother keeps  
 From her lov'd breast, with fonder passion weeps;  
 Not more the mother's soul that infant warms,  
 Clung to her knees, and reaching at her arms,  
 Than thou hast mine! Oh tell me, to what end 15  
 Thy melting sorrows thus pursue thy friend?

Griev'st thou for me, or for my martial band?  
 Or come sad tidings from our native land?  
 Our fathers live, (our first, most tender care)  
 Thy good Menœtius breathes the vital air, 20  
 And hoary Peleus yet extends his days;  
 Pleas'd in their age to hear their childrens' praise.

Or may some meaner cause thy pity claim?  
 Perhaps yon reliques of the Grecian name,  
 Doom'd in their ships to sink by fire and sword, 25  
 And pay the forfeit of their haughty lord?  
 Whate'er the cause, reveal thy secret care,  
 And speak those sorrows which a friend would share.

A sigh, that instant, from his bosom broke,  
 Another follow'd, and Patroclus spoke. 30

Let Greece at length with pity touch thy breast,  
 Thyself a Greek; and, once, of Greeks the best!  
 Lo! every chief that might her fate prevent,  
 Lies pierc'd with wounds, and bleeding in his tent.  
 Eurypylus, Tydides, Atreus' son, 35  
 And wise Ulysses, at the navy groan  
 More for their country's wounds, than for their own.  
 Their pain, soft arts of pharmacy can ease,  
 Thy breast alone no lenitives appease.

May never rage like thine my soul enslave, 40  
 O great in vain! unprofitably brave!  
 Thy country slighted in her last distress,  
 What friend, what man, from thee shall hope redress?  
 No—men unborn, and ages yet behind,  
 Shall curse that fierce, that unforgiving mind. 45

O man unpitying! if of man thy race;  
 But sure thou spring'st not from a soft embrace,  
 Nor ever amorous hero caus'd thy birth,  
 Nor ever tender Goddess brought thee forth.  
 Some rugged rock's hard entrails gave thee form, 50  
 And raging seas produc'd thee in a storm,  
 A soul well-suited that tempestuous kind,  
 So rough thy manners, so untam'd thy mind.

If



If some dire oracle thy breast alarm,  
 If aught from Jove, or Thetis, stop thy arm,      55  
 Some beam of comfort yet on Greece may shine,  
 If I but lead the Myrmidonian line :  
 Clad in thy dreadful arms if I appear,  
 Proud Troy shall tremble, and desert the war :  
 Without thy person Greece shall win the day,      60  
 And thy mere image chase her foes away.  
 Press'd by fresh forces, her o'erlabour'd train  
 Shall quit the ships, and Greece respire again.

Thus, blind to Fate! with supplicating breath,  
 Thou begg'st his arms, and in his arms thy death. 65  
 Unfortunately good! a boding sigh  
 Thy friend return'd; and with it, this reply.

Patroclus! thy Achilles knows no fears;  
 Nor words from Jove, nor oracles he hears;  
 Nor aught a mother's caution can suggest;      70  
 The tyrant's pride lies rooted in my breast.  
 My wrongs, my wrongs, my constant thought engage,  
 Those, my sole oracles, inspire my rage:  
 I made him tyrant: gave him power to wrong  
 Ev'n me: I felt it; and shall feel it long.      75  
 The maid, my black-ey'd maid, he forc'd away,  
 Due to the toils of many a well-fought day;  
 Due to my conquest of her father's reign;  
 Due to the votes of all the Grecian train.  
 From me he forc'd her; me, the bold and brave; 80  
 Disgrac'd, dishonour'd, like the meanest slave.  
 But bear we this—the wrongs I grieve are past;  
 'Tis time our fury should relent at last:

I fix'd its date; the day I wish'd appears :  
 Now Hector to my ships his battle bears, 85 }  
 The flames my eyes, the shouts invade my ears,  
 Go, then, Patroclus ! court fair honour's charms  
 In Troy's fam'd fields, and in Achilles' arms :  
 Lead forth my martial Myrmidons to fight,  
 Go, save the fleets, and conquer in my right. 90  
 See the thin reliques of their baffled band,  
 At the last edge of yon deserted land !  
 Behold all Ilion on their ships descends ;  
 How the cloud blackens, how the storm impends !  
 It was not thus, when, at my sight amaz'd, 95  
 Troy saw and trembled, as this helmet blaz'd :  
 Had not th' injurious king our friendship lost,  
 Yon ample trench had bury'd half her host.  
 No camps, no bulwarks, now the Trojans fear,  
 Those are not dreadful, no Achilles there : 100  
 No longer flames the lance of Tydeus' son ;  
 No more your general calls his heroes on ;  
 Hector, alone, I hear ; his dreadful breath  
 Commands your slaughter, or proclaims your death.  
 Yet now, Patroclus, issue to the plain ; 105 }  
 Now save the ships, the rising fires restrain, }  
 And give the Greeks to visit Greece again. }  
 But heed my words, and mark a friend's command  
 Who trusts his fame and honours in thy hand,  
 And from thy deeds expects, th' Achaian host 110  
 Shall render back the beauteous maid he lost.  
 Rage uncontrol'd through all the hostile crew,  
 But touch not Hector, Hector is my due.

Though

Though Jove in thunder should command the war;  
 Be just, consult my glory, and forbear, 115  
 The fleet once sav'd, desist from farther chace,  
 Nor lead to Ilion's walls the Grecian race;  
 Some adverse God, thy rashness may destroy;  
 Some God, like Phœbus, ever kind to Troy.  
 Let Greece redeem'd from this destructive strait, 120  
 Do her own work; and leave the rest to Fate.  
 Oh! would to all th' immortal powers above,  
 Apollo, Pallas, and almighty Jove;  
 That not one Trojan might be left alive,  
 And not a Greek of all the race survive; 125  
 Might only we the vast destruction shun,  
 And only we destroy th' accursed town!

Such conference held the chiefs; while on the strand,  
 Great Jove with conquest crown'd the Trojan band.  
 Ajax no more the sounding storm sustain'd, 130  
 So thick, the darts an iron tempest rain'd:  
 On his tir'd arm the weighty buckler hung;  
 His hollow helm with falling javelins rung,  
 His breath, in quick, short pantings, comes, and goes;  
 And painful sweat from all his members flows. 135  
 Spent and o'erpower'd, he barely breathes at most;  
 Yet scarce an army stirs him from his post:  
 Dangers on dangers all around him grow,  
 And toil to toil, and woe succeeds to woe.

Say, Muses, thron'd above the starry frame, 140  
 How first the navy blaz'd with Trojan flame?

Stern Hector wav'd his sword: and standing near  
 Where furious Ajax ply'd his ashen spear,

Full on the lance a stroke so justly sped,  
 That the broad faulchion lopp'd its brazen head :  
 His pointless spear the warrior shakes in vain ;  
 The brazen head falls sounding on the plain.  
 Great Ajax saw, and own'd the hand divine,  
 Confessing Jove, and trembling at the sign ;  
 Warm'd, he retreats. Then swift from all sides pour  
 The hissing brands ; thick streams the fiery shower ;  
 O'er the high stern the curling volumes rise,  
 And sheets of rolling smoke involve the skies.

Divine Achilles view'd the rising flames,  
 And smote his thigh, and thus aloud exclaims. 155  
 Arm, arm, Patroclus ! Lo, the blaze aspires !  
 The glowing ocean reddens with the fires.  
 Arm, ere our vessels catch the spreading flame ;  
 Arm, ere the Grecians be no more a name ;  
 I haste to bring the troops—The hero said ; 160  
 The friend with ardour and with joy obey'd.

He cas'd his limbs in bras ; and first around  
 His manly legs with silver buckles bound  
 The clasping greaves ; then to his breast applies  
 The flamy cuirass, of a thousand dyes ; 165  
 Emblaz'd with studs of gold his faulchion shone  
 In the rich belt, as in a starry zone :  
 Achilles' shield his ample shoulders spread,  
 Achilles' helmet nodded o'er his head :  
 Adorn'd in all his terrible array, 170  
 He flash'd around intolerable day.  
 Alone, untouch'd, Pelides' javelin stands,  
 Not to be pois'd but by Pelides' hands ;

From

From Pelion's shady brow the plant entire  
 Old Chiron rent, and shap'd it for his sire; 175  
 Whose son's great arm alone the weapon wields,  
 The death of heroes, and the dread of fields.

Then brave Automedon (an honour'd name,  
 The second to his lord in love and fame,  
 In peace his friend, and partner of the war) 180  
 The winged courfers harness'd to the car;

Xanthus and Balius, of immortal breed,  
 Sprung from the wind, and like the wind in speed;  
 Whom the wing'd Harpy, swift Podarge, bore,  
 By Zephyr pregnant on the breezy shore: 185  
 Swift Pedasus was added to their side,

(Once great Aëtion's, now Achilles' pride)  
 Who, like in strength, in swiftness, and in grace,  
 A mortal courser, match'd th' immortal race.

Achilles speeds from tent to tent, and warms 190  
 His hardy Myrmidons to blood and arms.

All breathing death, around their chief they stand,  
 A grim terrific formidable band:

Grim as voracious wolves, that seek the springs  
 When scalding thirst their burning bowels wrings;  
 When some tall stag, fresh-slaughter'd in the wood,  
 Has drench'd their wide insatiate throats with blood,  
 To the black fount they rush, a hideous throng,  
 With paunch distended, and with lolling tongue,  
 Fire fills their eye, their black jaws belch the gore, 200  
 And, gorg'd with slaughter, still they thirst for more.  
 Like furious rush'd the Myrmidonian crew,  
 Such their dread strength, and such their deathful view.

High



High in the midst the great Achilles stands,  
 Directs their order, and the war commands. 205  
 He, lov'd of Jove, had launch'd for Ilion's shores  
 Full fifty vessels, mann'd with fifty oars :  
 Five chosen leaders the fierce bands obey,  
 Himself supreme in valour, as in sway.

First march'd Menestheus, of celestial birth, 210  
 Deriv'd from thee, whose waters wash the earth,  
 Divine Spirchius ! Jove-descending flood !  
 A mortal mother mixing with a God :  
 Such was Menestheus, but miscall'd by fame  
 The son of Borus, that espous'd the dame. 215

Eudorus next ; whom Polymele the gay  
 Fam'd in the graceful dance, produc'd to day.  
 Her, fly Cellenius lov'd, on her would gaze,  
 As with swift step she form'd the running maze :  
 To her high chamber from Diana's quire, 220  
 The God pursued her, urg'd, and crown'd his fire.  
 The son confess'd his father's heavenly race,  
 And heir'd his mother's swiftness in the chace.  
 Strong Echeclæus, blest in all those charms,  
 That pleas'd a God, succeeded to her arms ; 225  
 Not conscious of those loves, long hid from fame,  
 With gifts of price he sought and won the dame ;  
 Her secret offspring to her fire she bare ;  
 Her fire caress'd him with a parent's care.

Pisander follow'd ; matchless in his art 230  
 To wing the spear, or aim the distant dart ;  
 No hand so sure of all th' Emathian line,  
 Or if a surer, great Patroclus ! thine.

The

The fourth by Phoenix' grave command was grac'd;  
 Laërces' valiant offspring led the last. 235

Soon as Achilles with superior care  
 Had call'd the chiefs, and order'd all the war,  
 This stern remembrance to his troops he gave:  
 Ye far-fam'd Myrmidons, ye fierce and brave!  
 Think with what threats you dar'd the Trojan throng,  
 Think what reproach these ears endur'd so long,  
 " Stern son of Peleus," (thus he us'd to say,  
 While, restless, raging in your ships you lay)  
 " Oh nurs'd with gall, unknowing how to yield;  
 " Whose rage defrauds us of so fam'd a field. 245  
 " If that dire fury must for ever burn,  
 " What make we here? Return; ye chiefs, return!"  
 Such were your words--Now, warriors, grieve no more.  
 Lo there the Trojans! bathe your swords in gore!  
 This day shall give you all your soul demands; 250  
 Glut all your hearts! and weary all your hands!  
 Thus while he rous'd the fire in every breast,  
 Close, and more close, the listening cohorts prest;  
 Ranks wedg'd in ranks; of arms a steely ring  
 Still grows, and spreads, and thickens round the king.  
 As when a circling wall the builder forms,  
 Of strength defensive against wind and storms,  
 Compacted stones the thickening work compose,  
 And round him wide the rising structure grows:  
 So helm to helm, and crest to crest they throng, 260  
 Shield urg'd on shield, and man drove man along;  
 Thick, undistinguish'd plumes, together join'd,  
 Float in one sea, and wave before the wind.

Far

Far o'er the rest, in glittering pomp appear  
 There bold Automedon, Patroclus here ; 265  
 Brothers in arms, with equal fury fir'd ;  
 Two friends, two bodies with one soul inspir'd.

But mindful of the Gods Achilles went  
 To the rich coffer in his shady tent :  
 There lay on heaps his various garments roll'd, 270  
 And costly furs, and carpets stiff with gold  
 (The presents of the silver-footed dame).

From thence he took a bowl, of antique frame,  
 Which never man had stain'd with ruddy wine,  
 Nor rais'd in offerings to the Powers divine, 275  
 But Peleus' son ; and Peleus' son to none  
 Had rais'd in offerings, but to Jove alone.

This ting'd with sulphur, sacred first to flame,  
 He purg'd ; and wash'd it in the running stream.  
 Then cleans'd his hands ; and fixing for a space 280  
 His eyes on heaven, his feet upon the place  
 Of sacrifice, the purple draught he pour'd  
 Forth in the midst ; and thus the God implor'd.

Oh thou Supreme ! high thron'd all-height above !  
 Oh great Pelasgic, Dodonæan Jove ! 285  
 Who 'midst surrounding frosts, and vapours chill,  
 Presid'st on bleak Dodona's vocal hill :  
 (Whose groves, the Selli, race austere ! surround,  
 Their feet unwash'd, their slumbers on the ground ;  
 Who hear, from rustling oaks, thy dark decrees ;  
 And catch the fates, low-whisper'd in the breeze.)  
 Hear, as of old ! Thou gav'st at Thetis' prayer,  
 Glory to me, and to the Greeks despair.

Lo,

Lo, to the dangers of the fighting field  
The best, the dearest of my friends, I yield : 295  
Though still determin'd, to my ships confin'd ;  
Patroclus gone, I stay but half behind.  
Oh ! be his ~~guard~~ thy providential care,  
Confirm his heart, and string his arm to war :  
Press'd by his single force, let Hector see 300  
His fame in arms not owing all to me.  
But when the fleets are sav'd from foes and fire,  
Let him with conquest and renown retire ;  
Preserve his arms, preserve his social train,  
And safe return him to these eyes again ! 305

Great Jove consents to half the chief's request,  
But heaven's eternal doom denies the rest ;  
To free the fleet was granted to his prayer ;  
His safe return, the winds dispers'd in air.  
Back to his tent the stern Achilles flies, 310  
And waits the combat with impatient eyes.

Meanwhile the troops beneath Patroclus' care,  
Invade the Trojans, and commence the war.  
As wasps, provok'd by children in their play,  
Pour from their mansions by the broad high-way,  
In swarms the guiltless traveller engage,  
Whet all their stings, and call forth all their rage :  
All rise in arms, and with a general cry  
Assert their waxen domes, and buzzing progeny.  
Thus from the tents the fervent legion swarms, 320  
So loud their clamour, and so keen their arms,  
Their rising rage Patroclus' breath inspires,  
Who thus inflames them with heroic fires.

Oh

Oh warriors, partners of Achilles' praise!  
 Be mindful of your deeds in ancient days : 325  
 Your god-like master let your acts proclaim,  
 And add new glories to his mighty name.  
 Think, your Achilles sees you fight : be brave,  
 And humble the proud monarch whom you save.  
 Joyful they heard, and kindling as he spoke, 330  
 Flew to the fleet, involv'd in fire and smoke.  
 From shore to shore the doubling shouts resound,  
 The hollow ships return a deeper sound.  
 The war stood still, and all around them gaz'd,  
 When great Achilles' shining armour blaz'd : 335  
 Troy saw, and thought the dread Achilles nigh,  
 At once they see, they tremble, and they fly.  
 Then first thy spear, divine Patroclus! flew,  
 Where the war rag'd, and where the tumult grew.  
 Close to the stern of that fam'd ship, which bore 340  
 Unblest Proteus to Ilion's shore,  
 The great Præonian, bold Pyraëchmes, stood ;  
 (Who led his bands from Axius' winding flood)  
 His shoulder-blade receives the fatal wound ;  
 The groaning warrior pants upon the ground. 345  
 His troops, that see their country's glory slain,  
 Fly diverse, scatter'd o'er the distant plain.  
 Patroclus' arm forbids the spreading fires,  
 And from the half-burn'd ship proud Troy retires :  
 Clear'd from the smoke the joyful navy lies : 350  
 In heaps on heaps the foe tumultuous flies ;  
 Triumphant Greece her rescued decks ascends,  
 And loud acclaim the starry region rends.



So when thick clouds inwrap the mountain's head  
 O'er heaven's expanse like one black cieling spread :  
 Sudden, the Thunderer with a flashing ray,  
 Bursts through the darkness, and lets down the day :  
 The hills shine out, the rocks in prospect rise,  
 And streams, and vales, and forests strike the eyes ;  
 The smiling scene wide opens to the sight, 360  
 And all th' unmeasur'd æther flames with light.

But Troy repuls'd, and scatter'd o'er the plains ;  
 Forc'd from the navy, yet the fight maintains.  
 Now every Greek some hostile hero slew,  
 But still the formost, bold Patroclus flew ; 365  
 As Ariëlycus had turn'd him round,  
 Sharp in his thigh he felt the piercing wound ;  
 The brazen-pointed spear, with vigour thrown.  
 The thigh transfix'd, and broke the brittle bone :  
 Headlong he fell. Next, Thoas, was thy chance, 370  
 Thy breast, unarm'd, receiv'd the Spartan lance.  
 Phylides' dart (as Amphiclus drew nigh)  
 His blow prevented, and transpierc'd his thigh,  
 Tore all the brawn, and rent the nerves away ;  
 In darkness and in death the warrior lay. 375

In equal arms two sons of Nestor stand,  
 And two bold brothers of the Lycian band :  
 By great Antilochus, Atymnius dies,  
 Pierc'd in the flank, lamented youth ! he lies.  
 Kind Maris, bleeding in his brother's wound, 380  
 Defends the breathless carcase on the ground.  
 Furious he flies, his murderer to engage :  
 But god-like Thrasimed prevents his rage,

Between

Between his arm and shoulder aims a blow ;  
 His arm falls spouting on the dust below : 385  
 He sinks, with endless darkness cover'd o'er ;  
 And vents his soul, effus'd with gushing gore.

Slain by two brothers, thus two brothers bleed,  
 Sarpedon's friends, Amisodarus' seed ;  
 Amisodarus, who, by Furies led, 390  
 The bane of men, abhorr'd Chimæra bred ;  
 Skill'd in the dart in vain, his sons expire,  
 And pay the forfeit of their guilty fire.

Stopp'd in the tumult Cleobulus lies,  
 Beneath Oïleus' arm, a living prize ; 395  
 A living prize not long the Trojan stood ;  
 The thirsty falchion drank his reeking blood :  
 Plung'd in his throat the smoaking weapon lies ;  
 Black death, and fate unpitying, seal his eyes.

Amid the ranks, with mutual thirst of fame, 400  
 Lycon the brave, and fierce Peneleus came ;  
 In vain their javelins at each other flew,  
 Now, met in arms, their eager swords they drew.  
 On the plum'd crest of his Bœotian foe,  
 The daring Lycon aim'd a noble blow ; 405  
 The sword broke short ; but his, Peneleus sped  
 Full on the juncture of the neck and head :  
 The head, divided by a stroke so just,  
 Hung by the skin : the body sunk to dust.

O'ertaken Neamas by Merion bleeds, 410  
 Pierc'd through the shoulder as he mounts his steeds ;  
 Back from the car he tumbles to the ground :  
 His swimming eyes eternal shades surround.

Next

Next Erymas was doom'd his fate to feel,  
His open'd mouth receiv'd the Cretan steel: 415  
Beneath the brain the point a passage tore,  
Crash'd the thin bones, and drown'd the teeth in gore:  
His mouth, his eyes, his nostrils, pour a flood;  
He sobs his soul out in the gush of blood.

As when the flocks neglected by the swain 420  
(Or kids, or lambs) lie scatter'd o'er the plain,  
A troop of wolves th' unguarded charge survey,  
And rend the trembling, unresisting prey:  
Thus on the foe the Greeks impetuous came;  
Troy fled, unmindful of her former fame. 425

But still at Hector god-like Ajax aim'd,  
Still pointed at his breast, his javelin flam'd:  
The Trojan chief, experienc'd in the field,  
O'er his broad shoulders spread the massy shield,  
Observ'd the storm of darts the Grecians pour, 430  
And on his buckler caught the ringing shower.  
He sees for Greece the scale of conquest rise,  
Yet stops, and turns, and saves his lov'd allies.

As when the hand of Jove a tempest forms,  
And rolls the cloud to blacken heaven with storms,  
Dark o'er the fields th' ascending vapour flies,  
And shades the sun, and blots the golden skies:  
So from the ships, along the dusky plain,  
Dire Flight and Terror drove the Trojan train.  
Ev'n Hector fled; through heaps of disarray 440  
The fiery coursers forc'd their lord away:  
While far behind his Trojans fall confus'd;  
Wedg'd in the trench, in one vast carnage bruis'd:

Chariots on chariots roll; the clashing spokes  
 Shock; while the madding steeds break short their  
 In vain they labour up the steepy mound; [yokes:  
 Their charioteers lie foaming on the ground.  
 Fierce on the rear, with shouts, Patroclus flies;  
 Tumultuous clamour fills the fields and skies;  
 Thick drifts of dust involve their rapid flight; 450  
 Clouds rise on clouds, and heaven is snatch'd from sight.  
 Th' affrighted steeds, their dying lords cast down,  
 Scour o'er the fields, and stretch to reach the town.  
 Loud o'er the rout was heard the victor's cry,  
 Where the war bleeds, and where the thickest die,  
 Where horse and arms, and chariots lie o'erthrown,  
 And bleeding heroes under axles groan.  
 No stop, no check, the steeds of Peleus knew;  
 From bank to bank th' immortal courfers flew,  
 High-bounding o'er the fosse: the whirling car 460  
 Smokes through the ranks, o'ertakes the flying war,  
 And thunders after Hector; Hector flies,  
 Patroclus shakes his lance; but Fate denies.  
 Not with less noise, with less impetuous force,  
 The tide of Trojans urge their desperate course, 465  
 Than when in autumn Jove his fury pours,  
 And earth is loaden with incessant showers,  
 (When guilty mortals break th' eternal laws,  
 Or judges brib'd, betray the righteous cause)  
 From their deep beds he bids the rivers rise, 470  
 And opens all the flood-gates of the skies:  
 Th' impetuous torrents from their hills obey,  
 Whole fields are drown'd, and mountains swept away;  
 Loud

Loud roars the deluge till it meets the main;  
And trembling man sees all his labours vain. 475

And now the chief (the foremost troops repell'd)  
Back to the ships his destin'd progress held,  
Bore down half Troy in his resistless way,  
And forc'd the routed ranks to stand the day.  
Between the space where silver Simois flows, 480  
Where lay the fleets, and where the rampires rose,  
All grim in dust and blood, Patroclus stands,  
And turns the slaughter on the conquering bands.  
First Pronoüs died beneath his fiery dart,  
Which pierc'd below the shield his valiant heart.

Thestor was next; who saw the chief appear,  
And fell the victim of his coward fear;  
Shrunk-up he sat, with wild and haggard eye,  
Nor stood to combat, nor had force to fly:  
Patroclus mark'd him as he shunn'd the war, 490

And with unmanly tremblings shook the car,  
And dropp'd the flowing reins. Him 'twixt the jaws  
The javelin sticks, and from the chariot draws.  
As on a rock that over-hangs the main,  
An angler, studious of the line and cane, 495  
Some mighty fish draws panting to the shore;  
Not with less ease the barbed javelin bore  
The gaping dastard: as the spear was shook,  
He fell, and life his heartless breast forsook.

Next on Eryalus he flies; a stone 500  
Large as a rock, was by his fury thrown:  
Full on his crown the ponderous fragment flew,  
And burst the helm, and cleft the head in two:



Prone to the ground the breathless warrior fell,  
 And death involv'd him with the shades of hell. 505  
 Then low in dust Epaltes, Echiüs lie;  
 Ipheas, Evippus, Polymelus, die;  
 Amphoterus, and Erymas succeed;  
 And last Tlepolemus and Pyres bleed.  
 Where'er he moves, the growing slaughters spread 510  
 In heaps on heaps; a monument of dead.

When now Sarpedon his brave friends beheld  
 Groveling in dust, and gasping on the field,  
 With this reproach his flying host he warms,  
 Oh stain to honour! oh disgrace to arms! 515  
 Forake, inglorious, the contended plain;  
 This hand, unaided, shall the war sustain:  
 The task be mine, this hero's strength to try,  
 Who mows whole troops, and makes an army fly.  
 He spake; and speaking, leaps from off the car; 520  
 Patroclus lights, and sternly waits the war.  
 As when two vultures on the mountains height  
 Stoop with resounding pinions to the fight;  
 They cuff, they tear, they raise a screaming cry:  
 The desert echoes, and the rocks reply: 524  
 The warriors thus oppos'd in arms, engage  
 With equal clamours, and with equal rage.

Jove view'd the combat; whose event foreseen,  
 He thus bespoke his Sister and his Queen.  
 The hour draws on; the Destinies ordain, 530  
 My god-like son shall press the Phrygian plain:  
 Already on the verge of death he stands,  
 His life is ow'd to fierce Patroclus' hands.

What

What passions in a parent's breast debate!  
 Say, shall I snatch him from impending fate, 535  
 And send him safe to Lycia, distant far  
 From all the dangers and the toils of war;  
 Or to his doom my bravest offspring yield,  
 And fatten with celestial blood the field?

Then thus the Goddess with the radiant eyes: 540  
 What words are these? O sovereign of the skies!  
 Short is the date prescrib'd to mortal man;  
 Shall Jove, for one, extend the narrow span,  
 Whose bounds were fix'd before his race began?  
 How many sons of Gods, foredoom'd to death, 545  
 Before proud Ilion, must resign their breath!  
 Were thine exempt, debate would rise above,  
 And murmuring Powers condemn their partial Jove.  
 Give the bold chief a glorious fate in fight;  
 And when th' ascending soul has wing'd her flight, 550  
 Let Sleep and Death convey, by thy command,  
 The breathless body to his native land.  
 His friends and people, to his future praise,  
 A marble tomb and pyramid shall raise,  
 And lasting honours to his ashes give; 555  
 His fame ('tis all the dead can have) shall live.

She said; the Cloud-compeller, overcome,  
 Assents to fate, and ratifies the doom.  
 Then, touch'd with grief, the weeping heavens distill'd  
 A shower of blood o'er all the fatal field; 560  
 The God, his eyes averting from the plain,  
 Laments his son, predestin'd to be slain,  
 Far from the Lycian shores, his happy native reign.

Now met in arms, the combatants appear,  
 Each heav'd the shield, and pois'd the lifted spear:  
 From strong Patroclus' hand the javelin fled,  
 And pass'd the groin of valiant Thrasymed;  
 The nerves unbrac'd, no more his bulk sustain,  
 He falls, and falling bites the bloody plain.  
 Two sounding darts the Lycian leader threw; 570  
 The first aloof with erring fury flew,  
 The next transpierc'd Achilles' mortal steed,  
 The generous Pedasus of Theban breed,  
 Fix'd in the shoulder's joint he reel'd around,  
 Roll'd in the bloody dust, and paw'd the slippery ground.  
 His sudden fall th' entangled harness broke;  
 Each axle crackled, and the chariot shook:  
 When bold Automedon, to disengage  
 The starting coursers, and restrain their rage,  
 Divides the traces with his sword, and freed 580  
 Th' incumber'd chariot from the dying steed:  
 The rest move on, obedient to the rein;  
 The car rolls slowly o'er the dusty plain.

The towering chiefs to fiercer fight advance,  
 And first Sarpedon whirl'd his weighty lance, 585  
 Which o'er the warrior's shoulder took its course,  
 And spent in empty air its dying force.  
 Not so Patroclus' never-erring dart;  
 Aim'd at his breast, it pierc'd the mortal part,  
 Where the strong fibres bind the solid heart. 590  
 Then, as the mountain oak, or poplar tall,  
 Or pine (fit mast for some great admiral)  
 Nods to the axe, till with a groaning sound  
 It sinks, and spreads its honours on the ground:

Thus

595

Thus fell the king; and laid on earth supine,  
 Before his chariot stretch'd his form divine:  
 He grasp'd the dust distain'd with streaming gore,  
 And, pale in death, lay groaning on the shore.  
 So lies a bull beneath the lion's paws,  
 While the grim savage grinds with foamy jaws  
 The trembling limbs, and sucks the smoking blood;  
 Deep groans, and hollow roars, rebellow through the  
 Then to the leader of the Lycian band [wood.  
 The dying chief address'd his last command.  
 Glaucus, be bold; thy task be first to dare 605  
 The glorious dangers of destructive war,  
 To lead my troops, to combat at their head,  
 Incite the living, and supply the dead.  
 Tell them, I charg'd them with my latest breath  
 Not unreveng'd to bear Sarpedon's death. 610  
 What grief, what shame, must Glaucus undergo,  
 If these spoil'd arms adorn a Grecian foe!  
 Then as a friend, and as a warrior, fight;  
 Defend my body, conquer in my right;  
 That, taught by great examples, all may try 615  
 Like thee to vanquish, or like me to die.

He ceas'd; the Fates suppress'd his labouring breath,  
 And his eyes darken'd with the shades of death.  
 Th' insulting victor with disdain bestrode  
 The prostrate prince, and on his bosom trod; 620  
 Then drew the weapon from his panting heart,  
 The reeking fibres clinging to the dart;  
 From the wide wound gush'd out a stream of blood,  
 And the soul issued in the purple flood.

His flying steeds the Myrmidons detain, 625  
 Unguided now, their mighty master slain.

All-impotent of aid, transfix'd with grief,  
 Unhappy Glaucus heard the dying chief.

His painful arm, yet useless with the smart  
 Inflicted late by Teucer's deadly dart, 630

Supported on his better hand he stay'd;  
 To Phœbus then ('twas all he could) he pray'd.

All-seeing monarch! whether Lycia's coast,  
 Or sacred Ilion, thy bright presence boast,  
 Powerful alike to ease the wretch's smart; 635

Oh hear me! God of every healing art!

Lo! stiff with clotted blood, and pierc'd with pain,  
 That thrills my arm, and shoots through every vein;

I stand unable to sustain the spear,  
 And sigh, at distance from the glorious war. 640

Low in the dust is great Sarpedon laid,  
 Nor Jove vouchsaf'd his hapless offspring aid.

But thou, O God of Health! thy succour lend,  
 To guard the reliques of my slaughter'd friend.

For thou, though distant, canst restore my might, 645  
 To head my Lycians, and support the fight.

Apollo heard; and, suppliant as he stood,  
 His heavenly hand restrain'd the flux of blood:

He drew the dolours from the wounded part,  
 And breath'd a spirit in his rising heart. 650

Renew'd by art divine, the hero stands,  
 And owns th' assistance of immortal hands.

First to the fight his native troops he warms,  
 Then loudly calls on Troy's vindictive arms;

With



With ample strides he stalks from place to place;  
Now fires Agenor, now Polydamas;  
Æneas next, and Hector, he accosts;  
Inflaming thus the rage of all their hosts.

What thoughts, regardless chief! thy breast employ?  
Oh too forgetful of the friends of Troy! 660  
Those generous friends, who, from their country far,  
Breathe their brave souls out in another's war.  
See! where in dust the great Sarpedon lies,  
In action valiant, and in council wise,  
Who guarded right, and kept his people free; 665  
To all his Lycians lost, and lost to thee!  
Stretch'd by Patroclus' arm on yonder plains,  
Oh save from hostile rage his lov'd remains:  
Ah let not Greece his conquer'd trophies boast;  
Nor on his corse revenge her heroes lost. 670

He spoke; each leader in his grief partook,  
Troy, at the loss, through all her legions shook.  
Transfix'd with deep regret, they view o'erthrown  
At once his country's pillar, and their own;  
A chief, who led to Troy's beleaguer'd wall 675  
A host of heroes, and out-shin'd them all.  
Fir'd they rush on; first Hector seeks the foes,  
And with superiour vengeance greatly glows.

But o'er the dead the fierce Patroclus stands,  
And, rousing Ajax, rous'd the listening bands. 680

Heroes, be men! be what you were before;  
Or weigh the great occasion, and be more.  
The chief who taught our lofty walls to yield,  
Lies pale in death, extended on the field.

To

To guard his body, Troy in numbers flies; 685

'Tis half the glory to maintain our prize.

Haste, strip his arms, the slaughter round him spread,  
And send the living Lycians to the dead.

The heroes kindle at his fierce command;  
The martial squadrons close on either hand: 690

Here Troy and Lycia charge with loud alarms,  
Theſſalia there, and Greece, oppose their arms.

With horrid shouts they circle round the slain;  
The clash of armour rings o'er all the plain.

Great Jove, to swell the horrors of the fight, 695  
O'er the fierce armies pours pernicious night.

And round his son confounds the warring hosts,  
His fate enobling with a croud of ghosts.

Now Greece gives way, and great Epigeus falls;  
Agacleus' son, from Budium's lofty walls: 700

Who, chas'd for murder thence, a suppliant came  
To Peleus and the silver-footed dame;

Now sent to Troy, Achilles' arms to aid,

He pays due vengeance to his kinsman's shade.

Soon as his luckless hand had touch'd the dead. 705

A rock's large fragment thunder'd on his head;

Hurl'd by Hectorian force, it cleft in twain

His shatter'd helm, and stretch'd him o'er the slain.

Fierce to the van of fight Patroclus came;

And, like an eagle darting at his game, 710

Sprung on the Trojan and the Lycian band;

[ What grief thy heart, what fury urg'd thy hand,

Oh generous Greek! when with full vigour thrown

At Sthenelaüs flew the weighty stone,

Which

Which sunk him to the dead : when Troy, too near  
That arm, drew back ; and Hector learn'd to fear.  
Far as an able hand a lance can throw.

Or at the lists, or at the fighting foe ;  
So far the Trojans from their lines retir'd ;  
Till Glaucus, turning, all the rest inspir'd. 720

Then Bathyclæus fell beneath his rage,  
The only hope of Chalcon's trembling age :

Wide o'er the land was stretch'd his large domain,  
With stately seats, and riches, blest in vain :

Him, bold with youth, and eager to pursue 725

The flying Lycians, Glaucus met, and slew ;

Pierc'd through the bosom with a sudden wound,

He fell, and, falling, made the fields resound.

Th' Achaians sorrow for their hero slain ;

With conquering shouts the Trojans shake the plain,

And croud to spoil the dead : the Greeks oppose ;

An iron circle round the carcase grows.

Then brave Laogonus resign'd his breath,

Dispatch'd by Merion to the shades of death :

On Ida's holy hill he made abode, 735

The priest of Jove, and honour'd like his God.

Between the jaw and ear the javelin went :

The soul, exhaling, issu'd at the vent.

His spear Æneas at the victor threw,

Who stooping forward from the death withdrew ; 740

The lance hiss'd harmless o'er his covering shield,

And trembling struck, and rooted in the field ;

There yet scarce spent, it quivers on the plain,

Sent by the great Æneas' arm in vain.

Swift

Swift as thou art (the raging hero cries) 745  
 And skill'd in dancing to dispute the prize,  
 My spear, the destin'd passage had it found,  
 Had fix'd thy active vigour to the ground.

Oh valiant leader of the Dardan host!  
 (Insulted Merion thus retorts the boast) 750  
 Strong as you are, 'tis mortal force you trust,  
 An arm as strong may stretch thee in the dust.  
 And if to this my lance thy fate be given,  
 Vain are thy vaunts; success is still from heaven:  
 This instant sends thee down to Pluto's coast; 755  
 Mine is the glory, his thy parting ghost.

O friend (Mencæti'us son this answer gave)  
 With words to combat, ill befits the brave;  
 Not empty boasts the sons of Troy repell,  
 Your swords must plunge them to the shades of hell.  
 To speak, befits the council: but to dare  
 In glorious action, is the task of war.

This said, Patroclus to the battle flies;  
 Great Merion follows, and new shouts arise:  
 Shields, helmets rattle, as the warriors close; 765  
 And thick and heavy sounds the storm of blows.  
 As through the shrilling vale, or mountain ground,  
 The labours of the woodman's axe resound;  
 Blows following blows are heard re-echoing wide,  
 While crackling forests fall on every side. 770  
 Thus echo'd all the fields with loud alarms,  
 So fell the warriors, and so rung their arms.

Now great Sarpedon on the sandy shore,  
 His heavenly form defac'd with dust and gore,

And

And stuck with darts by warring heroes shed, 775  
Lies undistinguish'd from the vulgar dead.  
His long-disputed corse the chiefs inclose,  
On every side the busy combat grows;  
Thick as beneath some shepherd's thatch'd abode,  
(The pails high foaming with a milky flood,) 780  
The buzzing flies, a persevering train,  
Incessant swarm, and chas'd return again.

Jove view'd the combat with a stern survey,  
And eyes that flash'd intolerable day.  
Fix'd on the field his sight, his breast debates 785  
The vengeance due, and meditates the fates:  
Whether to urge their prompt effect, and call  
The force of Hector to Patroclus' fall,  
This instant see his short-liv'd trophies won,  
And stretch'd him breathless on his slaughter'd son;  
Or yet, with many a soul's untimely flight,  
Augment the fame and horror of the fight.  
To crown Achilles' valiant friend with praise  
At length he dooms; and that his last of days  
Shall set in glory; bids him drive the foe; 795  
Nor unattended see the shades below.

Then Hector's mind he fills with dire dismay;  
He mounts his car, and calls his hosts away,  
Sunk with Troy's heavy fates, he sees decline  
The scales of Jove, and pants with awe divine. 800

Then, nor before, the hardy Lycians fled,  
And left their monarch with the common dead:  
Around, in heaps on heaps, a dreadful wall  
Of carnage rises, as the heroes fall,



(So Jove decreed <sup>1</sup>) At length the Greeks obtain  
 The prize contested, and despoil the slain.  
 The radiant arms are by Patroclus borne,  
 Patroclus' ships the glorious spoils adorn.

Then thus to Phœbus, in the realms above,  
 Spoke from his throne the cloud-compelling Jove. 810  
 Descend, my Phœbus! on the Phrygian plain,  
 And from the fight convey Sarpedon slain;  
 Then bathe his body in the crystal flood;  
 With dust dishonour'd, and deform'd with blood:  
 O'er all his limbs ambrosial odours shed, 815  
 And with celestial robes adorn the dead.  
 Those rites discharg'd, his sacred corse bequeath  
 To the soft arms of silent Sleep and Death.  
 They to his friends the mournful charge shall bear,  
 His friends a tomb and pyramid shall rear; 820  
 What honours mortals after death receive,  
 Those unavailing honours we may give!

Apollo bows, and from mount Ida's height,  
 Swift to the field precipitates his flight;  
 Thence from the war the breathless hero bore, 825  
 Veil'd in a cloud to silver Simois' shore;  
 There bath'd his honourable wounds, and dress'd  
 His manly members in th' immortal vest;  
 And with perfumes of sweet ambrosial dews,  
 Restores his freshness, and his form renews. 830  
 Then Sleep and Death, two twins of winged race,  
 Of matchless swiftness, but of silent pace,  
 Receiv'd Sarpedon, at the God's command,  
 And in a moment reach'd the Lycian land;

The

The corse amidst his weeping friends they laid, 835  
Where endless honours wait the sacred shade.

Meanwhile Patroclus pours along the plains,  
With foaming courfers, and with loosen'd reins.  
Fierce on the Trojan and the Lycian crew,  
Ah blind to fate! thy headlong fury flew: 840  
Against what Fate and powerful Jove ordain,  
Vain was thy friend's command, thy courage vain.  
For he, the God, whose counsels uncontrol'd,  
Dismay the mighty, and confound the bold:  
The God who gives, resumes, and orders all, 845  
He urg'd thee on, and urg'd thee on to fall.

Who first, brave hero! by that arm was slain,  
Who last, beneath thy vengeance press'd the plain;  
When Heaven itself thy fatal fury led,  
And call'd to fill the number of the dead? 850  
Adrestus first; Autonoüs then succeeds;  
Echeclus follows; next young Megas bleeds:  
Epistor, Menalippus, bite the ground;  
The slaughter, Elafus and Mulus crown'd:  
Then sunk Pylartes to eternal night; 855  
The rest dispersing, trust their fates to flight.

Now Troy had stoop'd beneath his matchless power,  
But flaming Phœbus kept the sacred tower.  
Thrice at the battlements Patroclus strook,  
His blazing Ægis thrice Apollo shook: 860  
He try'd the fourth; when, bursting from the cloud,  
A more than mortal voice was heard aloud.

Patroclus! cease; this heaven-defended wall  
Defies thy lance; not fated yet to fall;

Thy

Thy friend, thy greater far, it shall withstand. 865  
Troy shall not stoop ev'n to Achilles' hand.

So spoke the God who darts celestial fires :  
The Greek obeys him, and with awe retires :  
While Hector, checking at the Scæan gates  
His panting coursers, in his breast debates, 870  
Or in the field his forces to employ,  
Or draw the troops within the walls of Troy.  
Thus while he thought, beside him Phœbus stood,  
In Asius' shape, who reign'd by Sangar's flood ;  
(Thy brother, Hecuba ! from Dymas sprung, 875  
A valiant warrior, haughty, bold, and young.)  
Thus he accosts him. What a shameful fight !  
Gods ! is it Hector that forbears the fight ?  
Were thine my vigour, this successful spear  
Should soon convince thee of so false a fear. 880  
Turn then, ah turn thee to the field of fame,  
And in Patroclus' blood efface thy shame.  
Perhaps Apollo shall thy arms succeed,  
And Heaven ordains him by thy lance to bleed.

So spoke th' inspiring God ; then took his flight,  
And plung'd amidst the tumult of the fight.  
He bids Cebrión drive the rapid car ;  
The lash resounds, the coursers rush to war,  
The God the Grecians sinking souls deprest,  
And pour'd swift spirits through each Trojan breast,  
Patroclus lights, impatient for the fight ;  
A spear his left, a stone employs his right :  
With all his nerves he drives it at the foe ;  
Pointed above, and rough and gross below :

The

The falling ruin crush'd Cebrion's head, 895  
 The lawless offspring of king Priam's bed;  
 His front, brows, eyes, one undistinguish'd wound:  
 The bursting balls drop sightless to the ground.  
 The charioteer, while yet he held the rein,  
 Struck from the car, falls headlong on the plain.  
 To the dark shades the soul unwilling glides,  
 While the proud victor thus his fall derides.

Good Heavens! what active feats yon artist shows!  
 What skilful divers are our Phrygian foes!  
 Mark with what ease they sink into the sand! 905  
 Pity, that all their practice is by land!

Then rushing sudden on his prostrate prize,  
 To spoil the carcase fierce Patroclus flies:  
 Swift as a lion, terrible and bold,  
 That sweeps the fields, depopulates the fold; 910  
 Pierc'd through the dauntless heart, then tumbles slain;  
 And from his fatal courage finds his bane.  
 At once bold Hector leaping from his car,  
 Defends the body, and provokes the war.  
 Thus for some slaughter'd hind, with equal rage,  
 Two lordly rulers of the wood engage;  
 Stung with fierce hunger, each the prey invades,  
 And echoing roars rebellow through the shades.  
 Stern Hector fastens on the warrior's head,  
 And by the foot Patroclus drags the dead. 915  
 While all around, confusion, rage, and fright  
 Mix the contending host in mortal fight.  
 So pent by hills, the wild winds roar aloud  
 In the deep bosom of some gloomy wood;

Leaves, arms, and trees, aloft in air are blown, 923  
 The broad oaks crackle, and the sylvans groan;  
 This way and that, the rattling thicket bends,  
 And the whole forest in one crash descends.

Not with less noise, with less tumultuous rage,  
 In dreadful shock the mingled hosts engage. 930

Darts shower'd on darts, now round the carcase ring;  
 Now flights of arrows bounding from the string:  
 Stones follow stones; some clatter on the fields,  
 Some hard, and heavy, shake the sounding shields.

But where the rising whirlwind clouds the plains, }  
 Sunk in soft dust the mighty chief remains, }  
 And, stretch'd in death, forgets the guiding reins! }

Now flaming from the Zenith, Sol had driven  
 His fervid orb through half the vault of heaven;  
 While on each host with equal tempest fell 940  
 The showering darts, and numbers sunk to hell.  
 But when his evening wheels o'erhung the main,  
 Glad conquest rested on the Grecian train.

Then from amidst the tumult and alarms,  
 They draw the conquer'd corse, and radiant arms. 945  
 Then rash Patroclus with new fury glows,  
 And, breathing slaughter, pours amid the foes.  
 Thrice on the press like Mars himself he flew,  
 And thrice three heroes at each onset slew.

There ends thy glory! there the Fates untwine 950  
 The last, black remnant of so bright a line;  
 Apollo dreadful stops thy middle way;  
 Death calls, and Heaven allows no longer day!

For lo! the God in dusky clouds enshrin'd,  
 Approaching dealt a staggering blow behind. 955

The



The weighty shock his neck and shoulders feel;  
His eyes flash sparkles, his stunn'd senses reel  
In giddy darkness: far to distance flung,  
His bounding helmet on the champain rung.  
Achilles' plume is stain'd with dust and gore, 960  
That plume, which never stoop'd to earth before;  
Long us'd, untouch'd, in fighting fields to shine,  
And shade the temples of the man divine.

Jove dooms it now on Hector's helm to nod;  
Not long—for fate pursues him, and the God. 965

His spear in shivers falls: his ample shield  
Drops from his arm: his baldrick strows the field:  
The corselet his astonish'd breast forsakes:  
Loose is each joint; each nerve with horror shakes.  
Stupid he stares, and all-assistless stands: 970  
Such is the force of more than mortal hands!

A Dardan youth there was, well known to fame,  
From Panthus sprung, Euphorbus was his name;  
Fam'd for the manage of the foaming horse,  
Skill'd in the dart, and matchless in the course: 975  
Full twenty knights he tumbled from the car,  
While yet he learn'd his rudiments of war.

His venturous spear first drew the hero's gore;  
He struck, he wounded, but he durst no more;  
Nor, though disarm'd, Patroclus' fury stood: 980  
But swift withdrew the long-protended wood,  
And turn'd him short, and herded in the croud. }

Thus, by an arm divine, and mortal spear,  
Wounded at once; Patroclus yields to fear,

Retires for succour to his social train, 985  
 And flies the fate, which Heaven decreed, in vain.  
 Stern Hector, as the bleeding chief he views,  
 Breaks through the ranks, and his retreat pursues :  
 The lance arrests him with a mortal wound ;  
 He falls, earth thunders, and his arms resound. 990  
 With him all Greece was sunk ; that moment all  
 Her yet-surviving heroes seem'd to fall.  
 So, scorch'd with heat, along the desert shore,  
 The roaming lion meets a bristly boar,  
 Fast by the spring ; they both dispute the flood, 995  
 With flaming eyes, and jaws besmear'd with blood ;  
 At length the sovereign savage wins the strife,  
 And the torn boar resigns his thirst and life.  
 Patroclus thus, so many chiefs o'erthrown,  
 So many lives effus'd, expires his own. 1000  
 As dying now at Hector's feet he lies,  
 He sternly views him, and triumphing cries :  
 Lie there, Patroclus ! and with thee, the joy  
 Thy pride once promis'd, of subverting Troy ;  
 The fancy'd scenes of Ilion wrapt in flames, 1005  
 And thy soft pleasures serv'd with captive dames !  
 Unthinking man ! I fought, those towers to free,  
 And guard that beauteous race from lords like thee :  
 But thou a prey to vultures shalt be made ;  
 Thy own Achilles cannot lend thee aid ; 1010  
 Though much at parting that great chief might say,  
 And much enjoin thee, this important day.

“ Return

"Return not, my brave friend (perhaps he said)

"Without the bloody arms of Hector dead."

He spoke, Patroclus march'd, and thus he sped.

Supine, and wildly gazing on the skies,  
With faint, expiring breath, the chief replies.

Vain boaster! cease, and know the Powers divine;  
Jove's and Apollo's is this deed, not thine;  
To Heaven is ow'd whate'er your own you call, 1020  
And Heaven itself disarm'd me ere my fall.

Had twenty mortals, each thy match in might,  
Oppos'd me fairly, they had sunk in fight:  
By Fate and Phœbus was I first o'erthrown,  
Euphorbus next; the third mean part thy own. 105  
But thou, imperious! hear my latest breath;  
The Gods inspire it, and it sounds thy death.

Insulting man, thou shalt be soon, as I;  
Black fate hangs o'er thee, and thy hour draws nigh;  
Ev'n now on life's last verge I see thee stand, 1030  
I see thee fall, and by Achilles' hand.

He faints; the soul unwilling wings her way  
(The beauteous body left a load of clay),  
Flits to the lone, uncomfortable coast;  
'A naked, wandering, melancholy ghost! 1035

Then Hector pausing, as his eyes he fed  
On the pale carcase, thus address'd the dead.

From whence this boding speech, the stern decree  
Of death denounc'd, or why denounc'd to me?  
Why not as well Achilles' fate be given, 1040  
To Hector's lance? Who knows the will of Heaven?

Penfive he said; then pressing as he lay  
His breathless bosom, tore the lance away;  
And upwards cast the corpse: the reeking spear  
He shakes, and charges the bold charioteer. 1045  
But swift Automedon with loosen'd reins  
Rapt in the chariot o'er the distant plains,  
Far from his rage th' immortal coursers drove;  
Th' immortal coursers were the gift of Jove.

THE  
SEVENTEENTH BOOK  
OF THE  
I L I A D.



## THE ARGUMENT.

The seventh Battle, for the body of Patroclus: the Acts of Menelaus.

**MENELAUS**, upon the death of Patroclus, defends his body from the enemy: Euphorbus, who attempts it, is slain. Hector advancing, Menelaus retires; but soon returns with Ajax, and drives him off. This Glaucus objects to Hector as a flight, who thereupon puts on the armour he had won from Patroclus, and renews the battle. The Greeks give way, till Ajax rallies them: Æneas sustains the Trojans. Æneas and Hector attempt the chariot of Achilles, which is borne off by Automedon. The horses of Achilles deplore the loss of Patroclus: Jupiter covers his body with a thick darkness: the noble prayer of Ajax on that occasion. Menelaus sends Antilochus to Achilles, with the news of Patroclus' death; then returns to the fight, where, though attack'd with the utmost fury, he and Meriones, assisted by the Ajaxes, bear off the body to the ships.

The time is the evening of the eight and twentieth day. The scene lies in the fields before Troy.

T H E  
I L I A D.

B O O K XVII.

O N the cold earth divine Patroclus spread,  
Lies pierc'd with wounds among the vulgar dead.  
Great Menelaüs, touch'd with generous woe,  
Springs to the front, and guards him from the foe:  
Thus round her new-fall'n young, the heifer moves,  
Fruit of her throes, and first-born of her loves;  
And anxious (helpless as he lies, and bare)  
Turns, and re-turns her, with a mother's care.  
Oppos'd to each that near the carcase came,  
His broad shield glimmers, and his lances flame. 10

The son of Panthus, skill'd the dart to send,  
Eyes the dead hero, and insults the friend.  
This hand, Atrides, laid Patroclus low;  
Warriour desist, nor tempt an equal blow:  
To me the spoils my prowess won, resign; 15  
Depart with life, and leave the glory mine.

The Trojan thus: the Spartan monarch burn'd  
With generous anguish, and in scorn return'd.  
Laugh'st thou not, Jove! from thy superior throne,  
When mortals boast of prowess not their own? 20  
Not thus the lion glories in his might,  
Nor panther braves his spotted foe in fight,

Nor

Nor thus the boar (those terrours of the plain)  
 Man only vaunts his force, and vaunts in vain.  
 But far the vaineſt of the boaiſtful kind 25  
 Theſe ſons of Panthus vent their haughty mind.  
 Yet 'twas but late, beneath my conquering ſteel  
 This boaiſter's brother, Hyperenor, fell,  
 Againſt our arm which raſhly he defy'd,  
 Vain was his vigour, and as vain his pride. 30  
 Theſe eyes beheld him on the duſt expire,  
 No more to chear his ſpouſe, or glad his fire.  
 Preſumptuous youth ! like his ſhall be thy doom,  
 Go, wait thy brother to the Stygian gloom ;  
 Or, while thou may'ſt, avoid the threaten'd fate ; 35  
 Fools ſtay to feel it, and are wiſe too late.  
 Unmov'd Euphorbus thus : That action known,  
 Come, for my brother's blood repay thy own.  
 His weeping father claims thy deſtin'd head,  
 And ſpouſe, a widow in her bridal bed, 40  
 On theſe thy conquer'd ſpoils I ſhall beſtow,  
 To ſoothe a conſort's and a parent's woe.  
 No longer then defer the glorious ſtrife,  
 Let Heaven decide our fortune, fame, and life. 45  
 Swift as the word the miſſile lance he flings,  
 The well-aim'd weapon on the buckler rings,  
 But blunted by the braſs innoxious falls.  
 On Jove the father, great Atrides calls,  
 Nor flies the javelin from his arm in vain,  
 It pierc'd his throat, and bent him to the plain ; 50  
 Wide through the neck appears the griſly wound,  
 Prone ſinks the warriour, and his arms reſound.

The

The shining circlets of his golden hair,  
Which ev'n the Graces might be proud to wear,  
Instarr'd with gems and gold, bestrow the shore, 55  
With dust dishonour'd, and deform'd with gore.

As the young olive, in some sylvan scene,  
Crown'd by fresh fountains with eternal green,  
Lifts the gay head, in snowy flowerets fair,  
And plays and dances to the gentle air; 60

When lo! a whirlwind from high heaven invades  
The tender plant, and withers all its shades;  
It lies uprooted from its genial bed,  
A lovely ruin now defac'd and dead.

Thus young, thus beautiful, Euphorbus lay, 65  
While the fierce Spartan tore his arms away.

Proud of his deed, and glorious in the prize,  
Affrighted Troy the towering victor flies:

Flies, as before some mountain lion's ire  
The village curs and trembling fwains retire; 70

When o'er the slaughter'd bull thy hear him roar,  
And see his jaws distil with smoaking gore;

All pale with fear, at distance scatter'd round,  
They shout incessant, and the vales resound.

Meanwhile Apollo view'd with envious eyes, 75  
And urg'd great Hector to dispute the prize

(In Mentès' shape, beneath whose martial care  
The rough Ciconians learn'd the trade of war).

Forbear, he cry'd, with fruitless speed to chace  
Achilles' couriers, of ætherial race; 80

They stoop not, these, to mortal man's command,  
Or stoop to none but great Achilles' hand,

Too long amus'd with a pursuit so vain,  
 Turn, and behold the brave Euphorbus slain!  
 By Sparta slain! for ever now suppress  
 The fire which burn'd in that undaunted breast!

85

Thus having spoke, Apollo wing'd his flight,  
 And mix'd with mortals in the toils of fight:  
 His words infix'd unutterable care  
 Deep in great Hector's soul: through all the war  
 He darts his anxious eye; and instant view'd  
 The breathless hero in his blood imbrued,  
 (Forth welling from the wound, as prone he lay)  
 And in the victor's hands the shining prey.  
 Sheath'd in bright arms, through cleaving ranks he flies  
 And sends his voice in thunder to the skies:  
 Fierce as a flood of flame by Vulcan sent,  
 It flew, and fir'd the nations as it went.  
 Atrides from the voice the storm divin'd,  
 And thus explor'd his own unconquer'd mind.

100

Then shall I quit Patroclus on the plain,  
 Slain in my cause, and for my honour slain!  
 Desert the arms, the relicks of my friend?  
 Or, singly, Hector and his troops attend?  
 Sure where such partial favour Heaven bestow'd,  
 To brave the hero were to brave the God:  
 Forgive me, Greece, if once I quit the field;  
 'Tis not to Hector, but to heaven I yield.  
 Yet, nor the God, nor Heaven, should give me fear,  
 Did but the voice of Ajax reach my ear:  
 Still would we turn, still battle on the plains,  
 And give Achilles all that yet remains

105

110

Of



Of his and our Patroclus.—This, no more,  
The time allow'd : Troy thicken'd on the shore,  
A fable scene ! The terrors Hector led. 115  
Slow he recedes, and sighing quits the dead.

So from the fold th' unwilling lion parts,  
Forc'd by loud clamours, and a storm of darts ;  
He flies indeed, but threatens as he flies,  
With heart indignant and retorted eyes. 120

Now enter'd in the Spartan ranks, he turn'd  
His manly breast, and with new fury burn'd,  
O'er all the black battalions sent his view,  
And through the cloud the god-like Ajax knew ;  
Where labouring on the left the warrior stood, 125  
All grim in arms, and cover'd o'er with blood,  
There breathing courage, where the God of day  
Had sunk each heart with terror and dismay.

To him the king. Oh Ajax, oh my friend ;  
Haste, and Patroclus' lov'd remains defend : 130  
The body to Achilles to restore,

Demands our care ; alas, we can no more !  
For naked now, despoil'd of arms he lies ;  
And Hector glories in the dazzling prize.  
He said, and touch'd his heart. The raging pair 135  
Pierce the thick battle, and provoke the war.

Already had stern Hector seiz'd his head,  
And doom'd to Trojan dogs th' unhappy dead ;  
But soon (as Ajax rear'd his tower-like shield)  
Sprung to his car, and measur'd back the field. 140  
His train to Troy the radiant armour bear,  
To stand a trophy of his fame in war,

Meanwhile

Meanwhile great Ajax (his broad shield display'd)  
 Guards the dead hero with the dreadful shade;  
 And now before, and now behind he stood: 145  
 Thus in the center of some gloomy wood,  
 With many a step the lions' furrounds  
 Her tawny young, beset by men and hounds;  
 Elate her heart, and rousing all her powers,  
 Dark o'er the fiery balls each hanging eye-brow lowers.  
 Fast by his side, the generous Spartan glows  
 With great revenge, and feeds his inward woes.

But Glaucus, leader of the Lycian aids,  
 On Hector frowning, thus his flight upbraids.  
 Where now in Hector shall we Hector find? 155  
 A manly form, without a manly mind.  
 Is this, O chief! a hero's boasted fame?  
 How vain, without the merit, is the name!  
 Since battle is renounc'd, thy thoughts employ  
 What other methods may preserve thy Troy: 160  
 'Tis time to try if Ilion's state can stand  
 By thee alone, nor ask a foreign hand;  
 Mean, empty boast! but shall the Lycians stake  
 Their lives for you? those Lycians you forsake?  
 What from thy thankless arms can we expect? 165  
 Thy friend Sarpedon proves thy base neglect:  
 Say, shall our slaughter'd bodies guard your walls,  
 While unreveng'd the great Sarpedon falls?  
 Ev'n where he dy'd for Troy, you left him there,  
 A feast for dogs, and all the fowls of air. 170  
 On my command if any Lycian wait,  
 Hence let him march, and give up Troy to fate.

Did

Did such a spirit as the Gods impart  
 Impel one Trojan hand, or Trojan heart  
 (Such, as should burn in every soul, that draws 175  
 The sword for glory, and his country's cause ;)

Ev'n yet our mutual arms we might employ,  
 And drag yon carcase to the walls of Troy.  
 Oh! were Patroclus ours, we might obtain  
 Sarpedon's arms, and honour'd corse again! 180

Greece with Achilles' friend should be repaid,  
 And thus due honours purchas'd to his shade.  
 But words are vain—Let Ajax once appear,  
 And Hector trembles and recedes with fear ;  
 Thou dar'st not meet the terrours of his eye; 185  
 And lo! already thou prepar'st to fly.

The Trojan chief with fix'd resentment ey'd  
 The Lycian leader, and sedate replied.

Say, is it just (my friend) that Hector's ear  
 From a such a warrior such a speech should hear? 190

I deem'd thee once the wisest of thy kind,  
 But ill this insult suits a prudent mind.

I shun great Ajax? I desert my train?

'Tis mine to prove the rash assertion vain;

I joy to mingle where the battle bleeds, 195  
 And hear the thunder of the sounding steeds.

But Jove's high will is ever uncontrol'd,

The strong he withers, and confounds the bold;

Now crowns with fame the mighty man, and now

Strikes the fresh garland from the victor's brow!

Come, through yon squadrons let us hew the way,

And thou be witness, if I fear to-day:

If

If yet a Greek the sight of Hector dread,  
Or yet their hero dare defend the dead.

Then turning to the martial hosts, he cries, 205  
Ye Trojans, Dardans, Lycians, and allies!  
Be men (my friends) in action as in name,  
And yet be mindful of your ancient fame.  
Hector in proud Achilles' arms shall shine,  
Torn from his friend, by right of conquest mine. 210

He strode along the field, as thus he said:  
(The sable plumage nodded o'er his head)  
Swift through the spacious plain he sent a look;  
One instant saw, one instant overtook  
The distant band, that on the sandy shore 215  
The radiant spoils to sacred Ilion bore.  
There his own mail unbrac'd the field bestow'd;  
His train to Troy convey'd the massy load.  
Now blazing in th' immortal arms he stands,  
The work and present of celestial hands; 220  
By aged Peleus to Achilles given,  
As first to Peleus by the court of Heaven:  
His father's arms not long Achilles wears,  
Forbid by fate to reach his father's years.

Him, proud in triumph, glittering from afar, 225  
The God whose thunder rends the troubled air,  
Beheld with pity; as apart he fate,  
And conscious, look'd through all the scene of fate.  
He shock the sacred honours of his head;  
Olympus trembled, and the Godhead said: 230

Ah wretched man! unmindful of thy end!  
A moment's glory! and what fates attend?

In

In heavenly panoply divinely bright.

Thou stand'st, and armies tremble at thy sight,

As at Achilles' self! beneath thy dart.

235

Lies slain the great Achilles' dearer part:

Thou from the mighty dead those arms hast torn,

Which once the greatest of mankind had worn.

Yet live! I give thee one illustrious day,

A blaze of glory ere thou fad'st away.

240

For ah! no more Andromache shall come,

With joyful tears to welcome Hector home;

No more officious, with endearing charms,

From thy tir'd limbs unbrace Pelides' arms!

Then with his sable brow he gave the nod,

245

That seals his word; the sanction of the God.

The stubborn arms (by Jove's command dispos'd)

Conform'd spontaneous, and around him clos'd;

Fill'd with the God, enlarg'd his members grew,

Through all his veins a sudden vigour flew,

250

The blood in brisker tides began to roll,

And Mars himself came rushing on his soul.

Exhorting loud through all the field he strode,

And look'd, and mov'd, Achilles, or a God.

Now Mesthles, Glaucus, Medon he inspires,

255

Now Phorcys, Chromius, and Hippothous fires;

The great Thesilochns like fury found,

Asteropæus kindled at the sound,

And Ennomus, in augury renown'd.

Hear all ye hosts, and hear, unnumber'd bands

260

Of neighbouring nations, or of distant lands!

'Twas not for state we summon'd you so far,

To boast our numbers, and the pomp of war;



Ye came to fight ; a valiant foe to chace,  
 To save our present, and our future race. 265  
 For this, our wealth, our products you enjoy,  
 And glean the reliicks of exhausted Troy.  
 Now then to conquer or to die prepare,  
 To die or conquer, are the terms of war.  
 Whatever hand shall win Patroclus slain, 270  
 Whoe'er shall drag him to the Trojan train,  
 With Hector's self shall equal honours claim ;  
 With Hector part the spoil, and share the fame.

Fir'd by his words, the troops dismiss their fears,  
 They join, they thicken, they protend their spears ; 275  
 Full on the Greeks they drive in firm array,  
 And each from Ajax hopes the glorious prey :  
 Vain hope ! what number shall the field o'erspread,  
 What victims perish round the mighty dead ?

Great Ajax mark'd the growing storm from far, 280  
 And thus bespoke his brother of the war.  
 Our fatal day, alas ! is come (my friend)  
 And all our wars and glories at an end !  
 'Tis not this corse alone we guard in vain,  
 Condemn'd to vultures on the Trojan plain ; 285  
 We too must yield : the same sad fate must fall  
 On thee, on me, perhaps (my friend) on all.  
 See what a tempest direful Hector spreads,  
 And lo ! it bursts, it thunders on our heads !  
 Call on our Greeks, if any hear the call, 290  
 The bravest Greeks : this hour demands them all.

The warrior rais'd his voice, and wide around  
 The field re-echoed the distressful sound.

Oh

Oh chiefs ! oh princes ! to whose hand is given  
 The rule of men ; whose glory is from Heaven ! 295  
 Whom with due honours both Atrides grace :  
 Ye guides and guardians of our Argive race !  
 All, whom this well-known voice shall reach from far,  
 All, whom I see not through this cloud of war ;  
 Come all ! let generous rage your arms employ, 300  
 And save Patroclus from the dogs of Troy.

Oïlean Ajax first the voice obey'd,  
 Swift was his pace, and ready was his aid ;  
 Next him Idomeneus, more slow with age,  
 And Merion, burning with a hero's rage. 305  
 The long-succeeding numbers who can name ?  
 But all were Greeks, and eager all for fame.  
 Fierce to the charge great Hector led the throng ;  
 Whole Troy embodied, rush'd with shouts along.  
 Thus, when a mountain-billow foams and raves, 310  
 Where some swollen river disembogues his waves,  
 Full in the mouth is stopp'd the rushing tide,  
 The boiling ocean works from side to side,  
 The river trembles to his utmost shore,  
 And distant rocks rebellow to the roar. 315

Nor less resolv'd the firm Achaian band  
 With brazen shields in horrid circle stand :  
 Jove, pouring darkness o'er the mingled fight,  
 Conceals the warriors shining helms in night :  
 To him, the chief for whom the hosts contend, 320  
 Had liv'd not hateful, for he liv'd a friend :  
 Dead he protects him with superiour care,  
 Nor dooms his carcase to the birds of air.

The first attack the Grecians scarce sustain,  
 Repuls'd, they yield, the Trojans seize the slain: 325  
 Then fierce they rally, to revenge led on  
 By the swift rage of Ajax Telamon.  
 (Ajax to Peleus' son the second name,  
 In graceful stature next, and next in fame.)  
 With headlong force the foremost ranks he tore; 330  
 So through the thicket bursts the mountain-boar,  
 And rudely scatters, far to distance round,  
 The frighted hunter and the baying hound.  
 The son of Lethus, brave Pelasgus' heir,  
 Hippothoüs, dragg'd the carcase through the war; 335  
 The snawy ancles bor'd, the feet he bound  
 With thongs, inserted through the double wound:  
 Inevitable fate o'ertakes the deed;  
 Doom'd by great Ajax' vengeful lance to bleed:  
 It cleft the helmet's brazen cheeks in twain; 340  
 The shatter'd crest and horse-hair strow the plain:  
 With nerves relax'd he tumbles to the ground:  
 The brain comes gushing through the ghastly wound:  
 He drops Patroclus' foot, and o'er him spread  
 Now lies, a sad companion of the dead: 345  
 Far from Larissa lies, his native air,  
 And ill requites his parent's tender care.  
 Lamented youth! in life's first bloom he fell,  
 Sent by great Ajax to the shades of hell.  
 Once more at Ajax, Hector's javelin flies: 350  
 The Grecian marking as it cut the skies,  
 Shunn'd the descending death; which hissing on,  
 Stretch'd in the dust the great Iphytus' son,

Schedius.

Schedius the brave, of all the Phocian kind  
 The boldest warrior, and the noblest mind : 355  
 In little Panope for strength renown'd,  
 He held his seat, and rul'd the realms around.  
 Plung'd in his throat, the weapon drank his blood,  
 And deep transpiercing through the shoulder stood ;  
 In clanging arms the hero fell, and all 360  
 The fields resounded with his weighty fall.  
 Phorcys, as slain Hippothoüs he defends,  
 The Telamonian lance his belly rends ;  
 The hollow armour burst before the stroke,  
 And through the wound the rushing entrails broke.  
 In strong convulsions panting on the sands  
 He lies, and grasps the dust with dying hands.

Struck at the fight, recede the Trojan train :  
 The shouting Argives strip the heroes slain.  
 And now had Troy, by Greece compell'd to yield,  
 Fled to her ramparts, and resign'd the field ;  
 Greece, in her native fortitude elate,  
 With Jove averse, had turn'd the scale of fate :  
 But Phœbus urg'd Æneas to the fight ;  
 He seem'd like aged Periphas to fight 375  
 (A herald in Anchises' love grown old,  
 Rever'd for prudence ; and with prudence, bold).

Thus he—what methods yet, oh chiefs ! remain,  
 To save your Troy, though heaven its fall ordain ?  
 There have been heroes, who, by virtuous care, 380  
 By valour, numbers, and by arts of war,  
 Have forc'd the powers to spare a sinking state,  
 And gain'd at length the glorious odds of fate.

But you, when fortune smiles, when Jove declares  
 His partial favour, and assists your wars, 385  
 Your shameful efforts 'gainst yourselves employ,  
 And forceth' unwilling God to ruin Troy.

Æneas through the form assum'd deseries  
 The Power conceal'd, and thus to Hector cries.

Oh lasting shame! to our own fears a prey, 390  
 We seek our ramparts, and desert the day.  
 A God (nor is he less) my bosom warms,  
 And tells me, Jove asserts the Trojan arms.

He spoke, and foremost to the combat flew:  
 The bold example all his host pursue. 395  
 Then first, Leocritus beneath him bled,  
 In vain belov'd by valiant Lycomede;  
 Who view'd his fall, and, grieving at the chance,  
 Swift to revenge it, sent his angry lance:  
 The whirling lance, with vigorous force address'd, 400  
 Descends, and pants in Apisaon's breast:  
 From rich Pæonia's vales the warrior came,  
 Next thee, Asteropæus! in place and fame.  
 Asteropæus with grief beheld the slain,  
 And rush'd to combat, but he rush'd in vain: 405  
 Indissolubly firm, around the dead,  
 Rank within rank, on buckler buckler spread,  
 And hemm'd with bristled spears, the Grecians stood:  
 A brazen bulwark, and an iron wood.  
 Great Ajax eyes them with incessant care, 410  
 And in an orb contracts the crowd'd war,  
 Close in their ranks commands to fight or fall,  
 And stands the centre and the soul of all:



Fixt on the spot they war, and, wounded, wound;  
A sanguine torrent steeps the reeking ground; 415  
On heaps the Greeks, on heaps the Trojans bled,  
And, thickening round them, rise the hills of dead.

Greece, in close order, and collected might,  
Yet suffers least, and sways the wavering fight;  
Fierce as conflicting fires, the combat burns, 420  
And now it rises, now it sinks by turns.  
In one thick darkness all the fight was lost;  
The sun, the moon, and all th' ætherial host,  
Seem'd as extinct: day ravish'd from their eyes,  
And all heaven's splendours blotted from the skies. 425  
Such o'er Patroclus' body hung the night,  
The rest in sunshine fought, and open light:  
Unclouded there, th' aerial azure spread,  
No vapour rested on the mountain's head,  
The golden sun pour'd forth a stronger ray, 430  
And all the broad expansion flam'd with day.  
Dispers'd around the plain, by fits they fight,  
And here, and there, their scatter'd arrows light:  
But death and darkness o'er the carcase spread,  
There burn'd the war, and there the mighty bled. 435

Meanwhile the sons of Nestor, in the rear,  
(Their fellows routed, tofs the distant spear,  
And skirmish wide: so Nestor gave command,  
When from the ships he sent the Pylian band.  
The youthful brothers thus for fame contend, 440  
Nor knew the fortune of Achilles' friend;  
In thought they view'd him still, with martial joy,  
Glorious in arms, and dealing deaths to Troy.

But round the corse, the heroes pant for breath,  
 And thick and heavy grows the work of death: 445  
 O'erlabour'd now, with dust, and sweat, and gore,  
 Their knees, their legs, their feet are cover'd o'er;  
 Drops follow drops, the clouds on clouds arise,  
 And carnage clogs their hands, and darkness fills their  
 eyes.

As when a slaughter'd bull's yet-reeking hide, 450  
 Strain'd with full force, and tugg'd from side to side,  
 The brawny curriers stretch; and labour o'er,  
 Th' extended surface, drunk with fat and gore;  
 So tugging round the corpse both armies stood;  
 The mangled body bath'd in sweat and blood: 455  
 While Greeks and Ilians equal strength employ,  
 Now to the ships to force it, now to Troy.  
 Not Pallas' self, her breast when fury warms,  
 Nor he whose anger sets the world in arms,  
 Could blame this scene; such rage, such horror reign'd;  
 Such, Jove to honour the great dead ordain'd.

Achilles in his ships at distance lay,  
 Nor knew the fatal fortune of the day;  
 He, yet unconscious of Patroclus' fall,  
 In dust extended under Ilion's wall, 465  
 Expects him glorious from the conquer'd plain,  
 And for his wish'd return prepares in vain;  
 Though well he knew, to make proud Ilion bend,  
 Was more than Heaven had destin'd to his friend:  
 Perhaps to him: this Thetis had reveal'd; 470  
 The rest, in pity to her son, conceal'd.

Still rag'd the conflict round the hero dead,  
 And heaps on heaps by mutual wounds they bled,

Curs'd

Curs'd be the man (ev'n private Greeks would say)  
Who dares desert this well-disputed day! 475

First may the cleaving earth before our eyes  
Gape wide, and drink our blood for sacrifice!  
First perish all, ere haughty Troy shall boast  
We lost Patroclus, and our glory lost!

Thus they. While with one voice the Trojans said,  
Grant this day, Jové! or heap us on the dead!

Then clash their sounding arms; the clangors rise,  
And shake the brazen concave of the skies.

Meantime, at distance from the scene of blood,  
The pensive steeds of great Achilles stood; 485

Their god-like master slain before their eyes,  
They wept, and shar'd in human miseries.

In vain Automedon now shakes the rein,  
Now plies the lash, and sooths and threats in vain;

Nor to the fight nor Hellespont they go, 490  
Restive they stood, and obstinate in woe:

Still as a tomb-stone, never to be mov'd,  
On some good man or woman unprov'd

Lays its eternal weight; or fix'd as stands  
A marble courser by the sculptor's hands, 495

Plac'd on the hero's grave. Along their face,  
The big round drops cours'd down with silent pace,

Conglobing on the dust. Their manes, that late  
Circled their arched necks, and wav'd in state,

Trail'd on the dust beneath the yoke were spread, 500  
And prone to earth was hung their languid head:

Nor Jove disdain'd to cast a pitying look,  
While thus relenting to the steeds he spoke.

Unhappy

Unhappy coursers of immortal strain!  
 Exempt from age, and deathless now in vain; 505  
 Did we your race on mortal man bestow,  
 Only, alas! to share in mortal woe?  
 For ah! what is there, of inferior birth,  
 That breathes or creeps upon the dust of earth;  
 What wretched creature of what wretched kind, 510  
 Than man more weak, calamitous, and blind?  
 A miserable race! but cease to mourn:  
 For not by you shall Priam's son be borne  
 High on the splendid car: one glorious prize  
 He rashly boasts; the rest our will denies. 515  
 Ourselves will swiftness to your nerves impart,  
 Ourselves with rising spirits swell your heart.  
 Automedon your rapid flight shall bear  
 Safe to the navy through the storm of war.  
 For yet 'tis given to Troy, to ravage o'er 520  
 The field, and spread her slaughters to the shore;  
 The sun shall see her conquer, till his fall  
 With sacred darkness shades the face of all.  
 He said; and, breathing in th' immortal horse  
 Excessive spirit, urg'd them to the course; 525  
 From their high manes they shake the dust, and bear  
 The kindling chariot through the parted war:  
 So flies a vulture through the clamorous train  
 Of geese, that scream, and scatter round the plain.  
 From danger now with swiftest speed they flew, 530  
 And now to conquest with like speed pursue;  
 Sole in the seat the charioteer remains,  
 Now plies the javelin, now directs the reins:

Him

Him brave Alcimedon beheld distress,  
Approach'd the chariot, and the chief address. 535

What God provokes thee, rashly thus to dare,  
Alone, unaided, in the thickest war?  
Alas! thy friend is slain, and Hector wields  
Achilles' arms triumphant in the fields.

In happy time (the charioteer replies) 540

The bold Alcimedon now greets my eyes;  
No Greek like him the heavenly steeds restrains,  
Or holds their fury in suspended reins:

Patroclus, while he liv'd, their rage could tame,

But now Patroclus is an empty name! 545

To thee I yield the seat, to thee resign  
The ruling charge: the task of fight be mine.

He said. Alcimedon, with active heat,  
Snatches the reins, and vaults into the seat.  
His friend descends. The chief of Troy descry'd,  
And call'd Æneas fighting near his side.

Lo, to my fight beyond our hope restor'd,  
Achilles' car, deserted of its lord!

The glorious steeds our ready arms invite,  
Scarce their weak drivers guide them through the fight:  
Can such opponents stand, when we assail?  
Unite thy force, my friend, and we prevail.

The son of Venus to the counsel yields,  
Then o'er their backs they spread their solid shields;  
With brass refulgent the broad surface shin'd, 560  
And thick bull-hides the spacious concave lin'd.

Them Chromius follows, Aretus succeeds,  
Each hopes the conquest of the lofty steeds;

In



In vain, brave youths, with glorious hopes ye burn,  
In vain advance! not fated to return. 565

Unmov'd, Automedon attends the fight,  
Implores th' Eternal, and collects his might.  
Then turning to his friend, with dauntless mind :  
Oh keep the foaming courfers close behind !  
Full on my shoulders let their nostrils blow, 570  
For hard the fight, determin'd is the foe ;  
'Tis Hector comes ; and when he seeks the prize,  
War knows no mean : he wins it, or he dies.

Then through the field he sends his voice aloud,  
And calls th' Ajaces from the warring croud, 575  
With great Atrides. Hither turn (he said)  
Turn, where distress demands immediate aid ;  
The dead, encircled by his friends, forego,  
And save the living from a fiercer foe.  
Unhelp'd we stand, unequal to engage 580  
The force of Hector, and Æneas' rage :  
Yet mighty as they are, my force to prove  
Is only mine : the event belongs to Jove.

He spoke, and high the sounding javelin flung,  
Which pass'd the shield of Aretus the young ; 585  
It pierc'd his belt, emboss'd with curious art ;  
Then in the lower belly stuck the dart.  
As when a pondrous axe descending full,  
Cleaves the broad forehead of some brawny bull ;  
Struck 'twixt the horns, he springs with many a bound,  
Then tumbling rolls enormous on the ground :  
Thus fell the youth ; the air his soul receiv'd,  
And the spear trembled as his entrails heav'd.

Now

Now at Automedon the Trojan foe

Discharg'd his lance; the meditated blow,      595

Stooping, he shunn'd; the javelin idly fled,

And hiss'd innoxious o'er the hero's head:

Deep rooted in the ground, the forceful spear

In long vibrations spent its fury there.

With clashing faulchions now the chiefs had clos'd,

But each brave Ajax heard, and interpos'd;

Nor longer Hector with his Trojans stood,

But left their slain companion in his blood:

His arms Automedon divests, and cries,

Accept, Patroclus, this mean sacrifice.      605

Thus have I sooth'd my griefs, and thus have paid,

Poor as it is, some offering to thy shade.

So looks the lion o'er a mangled boar,

All grim with rage, and horrible with gore;

High on the chariot at one bound he sprung,      610

And o'er his seat the bloody trophies hung.

And now Minerva, from the realms of air,

Descends impetuous, and renews the war;

For, pleas'd at length the Grecian arms to aid,

The Lord of Thunders sent the blue-ey'd Maid.      615

As when high Jove, denouncing future woe,

O'er the dark clouds extend his purple bow,

(In sign of tempests from the troubled air,

Or from the rage of man, destructive war)

The drooping cattle dread th' impending skies,      620

And from his half-till'd field the labourer flies.

In such a form the Goddess round her drew

A livid cloud, and to the battle flew.

Assuming

Assuming Phoenix' shape, on earth she falls,  
 And in his well-known voice to Sparta calls. 625  
 And lies Achilles' friend belov'd by all,  
 A prey to dogs beneath the Trojan wall?  
 What shame to Greece for future times to tell,  
 To thee the greatest in whose cause he fell!

Oh chief, oh father! (Atreus' son replies) 630  
 O full of days! by long experience wise!  
 What more desires my soul, than here unmov'd,  
 To guard the body of the man I lov'd?  
 Ah would Minerva send me strength to rear  
 This weary'd arm, and ward the storm of war! 635  
 But Hector, like the rage of fire, we dread,  
 And Jove's own glories blaze around his head.

Pleas'd to be first of all the powers addrest,  
 She breathes new vigour in her hero's breast,  
 And fills with keen revenge, with fell despatch, 640  
 Desire of blood, and rage, and lust of fight.  
 So burns the vengeful hornet (soul all o'er)  
 Repuls'd in vain, and thirsty still of gore;  
 (Bold son of air and heat) on angry wings  
 Untam'd, untir'd, he turns, attacks, and stings. 645  
 Fir'd with like ardour fierce Atrides flew,  
 And sent his soul with every lance he threw.

There stood a Trojan not unknown to fame,  
 Eëtion's son, and Podes was his name;  
 With riches honour'd, and with courage blest, 650  
 By Hector lov'd, his comrade, and his guest;  
 Through his broad belt the spear a passage found,  
 And pondrous as he falls, his arms resound.

Sudden

Sudden at Hector's side Apollo stood,  
Like Phænops, Asius' son, appear'd the God 655  
(Asius the great, who held his wealthy reign  
In fair Abydos, by the rolling main).

Oh prince (he cried) oh foremost once in fame!  
What Grecian now shall tremble at thy name?  
Dost thou at length to Menelaüs yield, 660  
A chief once thought no terrour of the field;  
Yet singly, now, the long-disputed prize  
He bears victorious, while our army flies.  
By the same arm illustrious Podes bled;  
The friend of Hector, unreveng'd, is dead! 665  
This heard, o'er Hector spreads a cloud of woe,  
Rage lifts his lance, and drives him on the foe.

But now th' Eternal shook his sable shield,  
That shaded Ide and all the subject field,  
Beneath its ample verge. A rolling cloud 670  
Involv'd the mount; the thunder roar'd aloud;  
Th' affrighted hills from their foundations nod,  
And blaze beneath the lightnings of the God:  
At one regard of his all-seeing eye,  
The vanquish'd triumph, and the victors fly. 675

Then trembled Greece: the flight Peneleus led:  
For as the brave Boeotian turn'd his head  
To face the foe, Polydamas drew near,  
And raz'd his shoulder with a shorten'd spear:  
By Hector wounded, Leitus quits the plain, 680  
Pierc'd through the wrist; and, raging with the pain,  
Grasps his once-formidable lance in vain. }

As Hector follow'd, Idomen address  
The flaming javelin to his manly breast;

The

The brittle point before his corselet yields ; 625  
 Exulting Troy with clamour fills the fields :  
 High on his chariot as the Cretan stood,  
 The son of Priam whirl'd the missive wood ;  
 But, erring from its aim, th' impetuous spear  
 Struck to the dust the 'squire and charioteer 690  
 Of martial Merion : Coeranus his name,  
 Who left fair Lyctus for the fields of fame,  
 On foot bold Merion fought ; and now, laid low,  
 Had grac'd the triumphs of his Trojan foe ;  
 But the brave 'squire the ready coursers brought, 695  
 And with his life his master's safety bought.  
 Between his cheek and ear the weapon went,  
 The teeth it shatter'd, and the tongue it rent.  
 Prone from the seat he tumbles to the plain ;  
 His dying hand forgets the falling rein : 700  
 This Merion reaches, bending from the car,  
 And urges to desert the hopeless war ;  
 Idomeneus consents ; the lash applies ;  
 And the swift chariot to the navy flies.  
 Nor Ajax less the will of heaven deserv'd, 705  
 And conquest shifting to the Trojan side,  
 Turn'd by the hand of Jove. Then thus begun,  
 To Atreus' seed, the god-like Telamon.  
 Alas ! who sees not Jove's almighty hand  
 Transfers the glory to the Trojan band ? 710  
 Whether the weak or strong discharge the dart,  
 He guides each arrow to a Grecian heart :  
 Not so our spears : incessant though they rain,  
 He suffers every lance to fall in vain.

Deserted



Deserted of the God, yet let us try 715

What human strength and prudence can supply;

If yet this honour'd corse, in triumph borne,

May glad the fleets that hope not our return,

Who tremble yet, scarce rescued from their fates,

And still hear Hector thundering at their gates. 710

Some hero too must be dispatch'd to bear

The mournful message to Pelides' ear;

For sure he knows not, distant on the shore,

His friend, his lov'd Patroclus, is no more.

But such a chief I spy not through the host : 725

The men, the steeds, the armies, all are lost

In general darkness—Lord of earth and air!

Oh King! oh Father! hear my humble prayer:

Dispel this cloud, the light of Heaven restore;

Give me to see, and Ajax asks no more : 730

If Greece must perish, we thy will obey,

But let us perish in the face of day!

With tears the hero spoke, and at his prayer

The God relenting, clear'd the clouded air;

Forth burst the sun with all-enlightening ray ; 735

The blaze of armour flash'd against the day.

Now, now, Atrides! cast around thy sight,

If yet Antilochus survives the fight,

Let him to great Achilles' ear convey

The fatal news——Atrides hastes away. 740

So turns the lion from the nightly fold,

Though high in courage, and with hunger bold,

Long gall'd by herdsmen, and long vex'd by hounds,

Stiff with fatigue, and fretted sore with wounds;

VOL. II. M The

The darts fly round him from an hundred hands, 745  
 And the red terrours of the blazing brands :  
 Till late, reluctant, at the dawn of day  
 Sour he departs, and quits th' untasted prey.  
 So mov'd Atrides from his dangerous place  
 With weary limbs, but with unwilling pace ; 750  
 The foe, he fear'd, might yet Patroclus gain,  
 And much admonish'd, much adjur'd his train.

Oh guard these relicks to your charge consign'd,  
 And bear the merits of the dead in mind ;  
 How skill'd he was in each obliging art ; 755  
 The mildest manners, and the gentlest heart :  
 He was, alas ! but fate decreed his end ;  
 In death a hero, as in life a friend !

So parts the chief ; from rank to rank he flew,  
 And round on all sides sent his piercing view. 760  
 As the bold bird, endued with sharpest eye  
 Of all that wing the mid ærial sky,  
 The sacred eagle, from his walks above  
 Looks down, and sees the distant thicket move ;  
 Then stoops, and, fousing on the quivering hare, 765  
 Snatches his life amid the clouds of air.  
 Not with less quickness, his exerted fight  
 Pass'd this, and that way, through the ranks of fight :  
 Till on the left the chief he sought, he found ;  
 Chearing his men, and spreading deaths around. 770

To him the king. Belov'd of Jove ! draw near,  
 For sadder tidings never touch'd thy ear,  
 Thy eyes have witness'd, what a fatal turn !  
 How Ilium triumphs, and th' Achæians mourn ;

This is not all: Patroclus, on the shore 775  
 Now pale and dead, shall succour Greece no more.  
 Fly to the fleet, this instant fly, and tell  
 The sad Achilles, how his lov'd-one fell:  
 He too may haste the naked corpse to gain;  
 The arms are Hector's, who despoil'd the slain. 780

The youthful warrior heard with silent woe,  
 From his fair eyes the tears began to flow;  
 Big with the mighty grief, he strove to say  
 What sorrow dictates, but no word found way.  
 To brave Laodocus his arms he flung, 785  
 Who near him wheeling, drove his steeds along;  
 Then ran, the mournful message to impart,  
 With tear-ful eyes, and with dejected heart.

Swift fled the youth: nor Menelaüs stands,  
 (Though sore distressed) to aid the Pylian bands; 790  
 But bids bold Thrasymede those troops sustain;  
 Himself returns to his Patroclus slain.  
 Gone is Antilochus (the hero said)  
 But hope not, warriors, for Achilles' aid:  
 Though fierce his rage, unbounded be his woe, 795  
 Unarm'd, he fights not with the Trojan foe.  
 'Tis in our hands alone our hopes remain,  
 'Tis our own vigour must the dead regain;  
 And save ourselves, while with impetuous hate  
 Troy pours along, and this way rolls our fate. 800

'Tis well (said Ajax) be it then thy care  
 With Merion's aid, the weighty corse to rear;  
 Myself and my bold brother will sustain  
 The shock of Hector and his charging train,

Nor fear we armies, fighting side by side ; 805  
 What Troy can dare, we have already try'd,  
 Have try'd it, and have stood. The hero said.  
 High from the ground the warriors heave the dead.  
 A general clamour rises at the fight :  
 Loud shout the Trojans, and renew the fight. 810  
 Not fiercer rush along the gloomy wood,  
 With rage insatiate and with thirst of blood,  
 Voracious hounds, that many a length before  
 Their furious hunters, drive the wounded boar ;  
 But, if the savage turns his glaring eye, 815  
 They howl aloof, and round the forest fly.  
 Thus on retreating Greece the Trojans pour,  
 Wave their thick faulchions, and their javelins shower :  
 But Ajax turning, to their fears they yield,  
 All pale they tremble, and forsake the field. 820  
 While thus aloft the hero's corse they bear,  
 Behind them rages all the storm of war ;  
 Confusion, tumult, horror, o'er the throng  
 Of men, steeds, chariots, urg'd the rout along :  
 Less fierce the winds with rising flames conspire, 825  
 To whelm some city under waves of fire ;  
 Now sink in gloomy clouds the proud abodes ;  
 Now crack the blazing temples of the Gods ;  
 The rumbling torrent through the ruin rolls,  
 And sheets of smoke mount heavy to the poles. 830  
 The heroes sweat beneath their honour'd load :  
 As when two mules, along the rugged road,  
 From the steep mountain with exerted strength  
 Drag some vast beam, or mast's unwieldy length ;

Inly

ILIAD, Book XVII.

165

Inly they groan, big drops of sweat distil, 835

Th' enormous timber lumbering down the hill :

So these—Behind, the bulk of Ajax stands,

And breaks the torrent of the rushing bands.

Thus when a river swell'd with sudden rains

Spreads his broad waters o'er the level plains, 840

Some interposing hill the stream divides,

And breaks its force, and turns the winding tides.

Still close they follow, close the rear engage ;

Æneas storms, and Hector foams with rage :

While Greece a heavy, thick retreat maintains, 845

Wedg'd in one body, like a flight of cranes,

That shriek incessant while the falcon, hung

High on pois'd pinions, threatens their callow young.

So from the Trojan chiefs the Grecians fly,

Such the wild terrour, and the mingled cry: 850

Within, without the trench, and all the way,

Strow'd in bright heaps, their arms and armour lay ;

Such horror Jove imprest ! yet still proceeds

The work of death, and still the battle bleeds.



half they greet, big drops of sweat driven,  
 The enormous timber lumbering down the hill.  
 So these—Hector, the bulk of Iliad's heroes,  
 And breaks the current of the rushing bands.  
 Thus when a river swell'd with sudden rains  
 Spreads his broad waters o'er the level plains,  
 Some interposing him the stream divides,  
 And breaks its force, and turns the winding sides.  
 Still close they follow, close the rear engage;  
 Hector fights, and Hector's team with rage;  
 While Greece a heavy, thick recruit maintains,  
 Weight in one body, like a flight of cranes;  
 That thick as when the falcon hunts  
 Lights on point of arrows, thence their crows young.  
 So from the Trojans thence the Grecians fly,  
 Such the wild rout, and the mingled cry.  
 No man, without the trooper, and all the way,  
 Strow'd in his heaps, chain arms and armour lay;  
 Such horror, love myself! yet still proceeds  
 The work of death, and fill the battle bleeds.

THE  
EIGHTEENTH BOOK

OF THE  
I L I A D.

## THE ARGUMENT.

The Grief of Achilles, and new Armour made him  
by Vulcan.

THE news of the death of Patroclus, is brought to Achilles by Antilochus. Thetis hearing his lamentations, comes with all her sea-nymphs to comfort him. The speeches of the mother and son on this occasion. Iris appears to Achilles by the command of Juno, and orders him to shew himself at the head of the intrenchments. The sight of him turns the fortune of the day, and the body of Patroclus is carried off by the Greeks. The Trojans call a council, where Hector and Polydamas disagree in their opinions; but the advice of the former prevails, to remain encamped in the field. The grief of Achilles over the body of Patroclus.

Thetis goes to the palace of Vulcan to obtain new arms for her son. The description of the wonderful works of Vulcan; and lastly, that noble one of the shield of Achilles.

The latter part of the nine and twentieth day, and the night ensuing, take up this book. The scene is at Achilles's tent, on the sea-shore, from whence it changes to the palace of Vulcan.

T H E  
I L I A D.

B O O K XVIII.

**T**HUS like the rage of fire the combat burns;  
 And now it rises, now it sinks, by turns.  
 Meanwhile, where Hellespont's broad waters flow,  
 Stood Nestor's son, the messenger of woe:  
 There sat Achilles, shaded by his sails,  
 On hoisted yards extended to the gales;  
 Pensive he sat; for all that fate design'd  
 Rose in sad prospect to his boding mind.  
 Thus to his soul he said. Ah! what constrains  
 The Greeks, late victors, now to quit the plains? 10  
 Is this the day, which Heaven so long ago  
 Ordain'd, to sink me with the weight of woe?  
 (So Thetis warn'd) when by a Trojan hand  
 The bravest of the Myrmidonian band  
 Should lose the light? Fulfill'd is that decree; 15  
 Fall'n is the warrior, and Patroclus he!  
 In vain I charg'd him soon to quit the plain,  
 And warn'd to shun Hectorean force in vain!  
 Thus while he thinks, Antilochus appears,  
 And tells the melancholly tale with tears. 20  
 Sad tidings, son of Peleus! thou must hear;  
 And wretched I, th' unwilling messenger!

Dead

Dead is Patroclus ! For his corse they fight;  
His naked corse ; his arms are Hector's right.

A sudden horror shot through all the chief, 25  
And wrapt his senses in the cloud of grief ;  
Cast on the ground, with furious hands he spread  
The scorching ashes o'er his graceful head ;  
His purple garments, and his golden hairs,  
Those he deforms with dust, and these he tears : 30  
On the hard soil his groaning breast he threw,  
And roll'd, and grovel'd, as to earth he grew.  
The virgin captives, with disorder'd charms,  
(Won by his own, or by Patroclus' arms)  
Rush'd from the tents with cries ; and gathering round,  
Beat their white breasts, and fainted on the ground :  
While Nestor's son sustains a manlier part,  
And mourns the warrior with a warrior's heart ;  
Hangs on his arms, amidst his frantic woe,  
And oft prevents the meditated blow. 40

Far in the deep abysses of the main,  
With hoary Nereos, and the watery train,  
The Mother Goddess from her crystal throne  
Heard his loud cries, and answer'd groan for groan.  
The circling Nereids with their mistress weep, 45  
And all the sea-green sisters of the deep.  
Thalia, Glaucus, (every watery name)  
Nesæa mild, and silver Spio came :  
Cymothoë and Cymodocë were nigh,  
And the blue languish of soft Alia's eye. 50  
Their locks Actæa and Limnoria rear,  
Then Proto, Doris, Panope appear,  
Thoa,



Thoa, Pherusa, Doto, Melita;  
 Agave gentle, and Amphithoë gay :  
 Next Callianira, Callianassa show 55  
 Their sister looks; Dexamene the slow,  
 And swift Dynamene, now cut the tides :  
 Iæra now the verdant wave divides :  
 Nemertes with Apsudes lifts the head,  
 Bright Galatea quits her pearly bed ; 60  
 These Orythia, Clymene, attend,  
 Mæra, Amphinome, the train extend.  
 And black Janira, and Janassa fair,  
 And Amatheia with her amber hair.  
 All these, and all that deep in ocean held 65  
 Their sacred seats, the glimmering grotto fill'd;  
 Each beat her ivory breast with silent woe,  
 Till Thetis' sorrows thus began to flow.

Hear me, and judge, ye Sisters of the main !  
 How just a cause has Thetis to complain ! 70  
 How wretched, were I mortal, were my fate !  
 How more than wretched in th' immortal state !  
 Sprung from my bed a god-like hero came,  
 The bravest far that ever bore the name ;  
 Like some fair olive, by my careful hand 75  
 He grew, he flourish'd, and adorn'd the land :  
 To Troy I sent him ; but the Fates ordain  
 He never, never must return again.  
 So short a space the light of heaven to view,  
 So short, alas ! and fill'd with anguish too. 80  
 Hear how his sorrows echo through the shore !  
 I cannot ease them, but I must deplore ;

I go

I go at least to bear a tender part,  
And mourn my lov'd-one with a mother's heart.

She said, and left the caverns of the main, 85

All bath'd in tears; the melancholy train  
Attend her way. Wide-opening part the tides,  
While the long pomp the silver wave divides.

Approaching now, they touch'd the Trojan land;

Then, two by two, ascended up the strand. 90

Th' immortal Mother, standing close beside  
Her mournful offspring, to his sighs reply'd;

Along the coast their mingled clamours ran,

And thus the silver-footed dame began.

Why mourns my son? thy late prefer'd request 95

The God has granted, and the Greeks distress:

Why mourns my son? thy anguish let me share;

Reveal the cause, and trust a-parent's care.

He, deeply groaning—To this cureless grief

Not ev'n the Thunderer's favour brings relief. 100

Patroclus—Ah!—say, Goddess, can I boast

A pleasure now? revenge itself is lost;

Patroclus, lov'd of all my martial train,

Beyond mankind, beyond myself, is slain!

Lost are those arms the Gods themselves bestow'd 105

On Peleus; Hector bears the glorious load.

Curs'd be that day, when all the Powers above

Thy charms submitted to a mortal love:

Oh hadst thou still, a sister of the main,

Pursued the pleasures of the watery reign; 110

And happier Peleus, less ambitious, led

A mortal beauty to his equal bed!

Ere

Ere the sad fruit of thy unhappy womb  
Had caus'd such sorrows past, and woes to come.  
For soon, alas ! that wretched offspring slain,      115  
New woes, new sorrows shall create again.

'Tis not in Fate th' alternate now to give ;  
Patroclus dead, Achilles hates to live.

Let me revenge it on proud Hector's heart,  
Let his last spirit smoke upon my dart ;      120  
On these conditions will I breathe : till then,  
I blush to walk among the race of men.

A flood of tears, at this, the Goddess shed,  
Ah then, I see thee dying, see thee dead !

When Hector falls, thou dy'st.—Let Hector die,      125  
And let me fall ! (Achilles made reply)

Far lies Patroclus from his native plain !  
He fell, and falling, wish'd my aid in vain.

Ah then, since from this miserable day  
I cast all hope of my return away,      130

Since unreveng'd, a hundred ghosts demand  
The fate of Hector from Achilles' hand ;

Since here, for brutal courage far renown'd,  
I live an idle burden to the ground,

(Others in council fam'd for nobler skill,      135  
More useful to preserve, than I to kill)

Let me—But oh ! ye gracious Powers above !  
Wrath and revenge from men and Gods remove :

Far, far too dear to every mortal breast,  
Sweet to the soul, as honey to the taste ;      140

Gathering like vapours of a noxious kind  
From fiery blood, and darkening all the mind.

Me

Me Agamemnon urg'd to deadly hate;  
 'Tis past—I quell it; I resign to fate.  
 Yes—I will meet the murderer of my friend; 145  
 Or (if the Gods ordain it) meet my end.  
 The stroke of fate the bravest cannot shun;  
 The great Alcides, Jove's unequal'd son.  
 To Juno's hate at length resign'd his breath,  
 And sunk the victim of all-conquering death. 150  
 So shall Achilles fall! stretch'd pale and dead,  
 No more the Grecian hope, or Trojan dread!  
 Let me, this instant, rush into the fields,  
 And reap what glory life's short harvest yields.  
 Shall I not force some widow'd dame to tear 155  
 With frantic hands her long dishevel'd hair?  
 Shall I not force her breast to heave with sighs,  
 And the soft tears to trickle from her eyes?  
 Yes, I shall give the fair those mournful charms—  
 In vain you hold me—Hence! my arms, my arms!  
 Soon shall the sanguine torrent spread so wide,  
 That all shall know, Achilles swells the tide.  
 My son (Cœrulean Thetis made reply,  
 To fate submitting with a secret sigh)  
 The host to succour, and thy friends to save, 165  
 Is worthy thee; the duty of the brave.  
 But canst thou, naked issue to the plains?  
 Thy radiant arms the Trojan foe detains.  
 Insulting Hector bears the spoils on high,  
 But vainly glories, for his fate is nigh. 170  
 Yet, yet awhile, thy generous ardour stay;  
 Assur'd, I meet thee at the dawn of day,  
 Charg'd

Charg'd with refulgent arms (a glorious load)  
Vulcanian arms, the labour of a God.

Then turning to the daughters of the main, 175  
The Goddess thus dismiss'd her azure train:

Ye sister Nereids! to your deeps descend;  
Haste, and our father's sacred seat attend;  
I go to find the architect divine,  
Where vast Olympus' starry summits shine: 180

So tell our hoary fire—This charge she gave:  
The sea-green sisters plunge beneath the wave:  
Thetis once more ascends the blest abodes,  
And treads the brazen threshold of the Gods.

And now the Greeks, from furious Hector's force,  
Urge to broad Hellespont their headlong course:  
Nor yet their chiefs Patroclus' body bore  
Safe through the tempest to the tented shore.  
The horse, the foot, with equal fury join'd,  
Pour'd on the rear, and thunder'd close behind; 190  
And like a flame through fields of ripen'd corn,  
The rage of Hector o'er the ranks was borne.

Thrice the slain hero by the foot he drew;  
Thrice to the skies the Trojan clamours flew:  
As oft th' Ajaces his assault sustain; 195  
But check'd, he turns; repuls'd, attacks again.

With fiercer shouts his lingering troops he fires,  
Nor yields a step, nor from his post retires;  
So watchful shepherds strive to force, in vain,  
The hungry lion from a carcase slain. 200

Ev'n yet Patroclus had he borne away,  
And all the glories of th' extended day:



Had not high Juno, from the realms of air,  
 Secret, dispatch'd her trusty messenger.  
 The various Goddesses of the showery bow, 205  
 Shot in a whirlwind to the shore below;  
 To great Achilles at his ships she came,  
 And thus began the many-colour'd dame.

Rise, son of Peleus! rise divinely brave!  
 Assist the combat, and Patroclus save: 210  
 For him the slaughter to the fleet they spread,  
 And falls by mutual wounds around the dead.  
 To drag him back to Troy the foe contends:  
 Nor with his death the rage of Hector ends:  
 A prey to dogs he dooms the corse to lie, 215  
 And marks the place to fix his head on high.  
 Rise, and prevent (if yet you think of fame)  
 Thy friend's disgrace, thy own eternal shame!

Who sends thee, Goddess! from th' ethereal skies?  
 Achilles thus. And Iris thus replies. 220  
 I come, Pelides! from the Queen of Jove,  
 Th' immortal Empress of the realms above;  
 Unknown to him who sits remote on high,  
 Unknown to all the synod of the sky.  
 Thou com'st in vain, he cries (with fury warm'd) 225  
 Arms I have none, and can I fight unarm'd?  
 Unwilling as I am, of force I stay,  
 Till Thetis bring me at the dawn of day 230  
 Vulcanian arms: what other can I wield;  
 Except the mighty Telamonian shield?  
 That, in my friend's defence, has Ajax spread,  
 While his strong lance around him heaps the dead:

The

The gallant chief defends Menœtius' son,  
And does, what his Achilles should have done.

Thy want of arms (said Iris) well we know, 235  
But though unarm'd, yet clad in terrours, go!  
Let but Achilles o'er yon trench appear;  
Proud Troy shall tremble, and consent to fear:  
Greece from one glance of that tremendous eye,  
Shall take new courage and disdain to fly. 240

She spoke, and past in air. The hero rose;  
Her Ægis, Pallas o'er his shoulder throws;  
Around his brows a golden cloud she spread;  
A stream of glory flam'd above his head.

As when from some beleagu'rd town arise 245  
The smokes, high-curling to the shaded skies

(Seen from some island, o'er the main afar,  
When men distress hang out the sign of war);

Soon as the sun in ocean hides his rays,  
Thick on the hills the flaming beacons blaze; 250

With long-projected beams the seas are bright,  
And Heaven's high arch reflects the ruddy light:

So from Achilles' head the splendours rise,  
Reflecting blaze on blaze against the skies.

Forth march'd the chief, and distant from the croud,  
High on the rampart rais'd his voice aloud;

With her own shout Minerva swells the sound;  
Troy starts astonish'd, and the shores rebound.

As the loud trumpet's brazen mouth from far  
With shrilling clangor sounds th' alarm of war, 260

Struck from the walls, the echoes float on  
And the round bulwarks and thick towers reply;

So high his brazen voice the hero rear'd :  
 Hofts drop their arms, and trembled as they heard ;  
 And back the chariots roll, and coursers bound, 265  
 And steeds and men lie mingled on the ground.  
 Aghast they see the living lightnings play,  
 And turn their eye-balls from the flashing ray.  
 Thrice from the trench his dreadful voice he rais'd ;  
 And thrice they fled, confounded and amaz'd. 270  
 Twelve in the tumult wedg'd, untimely rush'd  
 On their own spears, by their own chariots crush'd :  
 While shielded from the darts, the Greeks obtain  
 The long-contended carcase of the slain.

A lofty bier the breathless warrior bears : 275  
 Around, his sad companions melt in tears.  
 But chief Achilles, bending down his head,  
 Pours unavailing sorrows o'er the dead,  
 Whom late triumphant with his steeds and car,  
 He sent refulgent to the field of war ; 280  
 (Unhappy change !) now senseless, pale, he found,  
 Stretch'd forth, and gash'd with many a gaping wound.

Meantime unweary'd with his heavenly way,  
 In ocean's waves th' unwilling light of day  
 Quench'd his red orb, at Juno's high command, 285  
 And from their labours eas'd th' Achaian band,  
 The frighted Trojans (panting from the war,  
 Their steeds unharness'd from the weary car)  
 A sudden council call'd : each chief appear'd  
 In haste, and standing ; for to sit they fear'd. 290  
 'Twas now no season for prolong'd debate ;  
 They saw Achilles, and in him their fate.

Silent

Silent they stood : Polydamas at last,  
Skill'd to discern the future by the past,  
The son of Panthus thus express'd his fears ; 295  
(The friend of Hector, and of equal years :  
The self-same night to both a being gave,  
One wise in council, one in action brave).

In free debate, my friends, your sentence speak ;  
For me, I move, before the morning break, 300  
To raise our camp : too dangerous here our post,  
Far from Troy walls, and on a naked coast.  
I deem'd not Greece so dreadful, while engag'd  
In mutual feuds, her king and hero rag'd ;  
Then, while we hop'd our armies might prevail. 305  
We boldly camp'd beside a thousand sail.  
I dread Pelides now : his rage of mind  
Not long continues to the shores confin'd,  
Nor to the fields, where long in equal fray  
Contending nations won and lost the day ; 310  
For Troy, for Troy, shall henceforth be the strife,  
And the hard contest not for fame, but life.  
Haste then to Ilion, while the favouring night  
Detains those terrours, keeps that arm from fight ;  
If but the morrow's sun behold us here, 315  
That arm, those terrours, we shall feel, nor fear ;  
And hearts that now disdain, shall leap with joy,  
If Heaven permit them then to enter Troy.  
Let not my fatal prophecy be true,  
Nor what I tremble but to think, ensue. 320  
Whatever be our fate, yet let us try  
What force of thought and reason can supply ;

Let us on counsel for our guard depend ;  
 The town, her gates and bulwarks shall defend.  
 When morning dawns, our well-appointed powers, 325  
 Array'd in arms, shall line the lofty towers.  
 Let the fierce hero then, when fury calls,  
 Vent his mad vengeance on our rocky walls,  
 Or fetch a thousand circles round the plain,  
 Till his spent couriers seek the fleet again : 330  
 So may his rage be tir'd, and labour'd down ;  
 And dogs shall tear him ere he sack the town.

Return ? (said Hector, fir'd with stern disdain)  
 What ! coop whole armies in our walls again ?  
 Was't not enough, ye valiant warriors say, 335  
 Nine years imprison'd in those towers ye lay ?  
 Wide o'er the world was Ilion fam'd of old  
 For brass exhaustless, and for mines of gold :  
 But while inglorious in her walls we stay'd,  
 Sunk were her treasures, and her stores decay'd ; 340  
 The Phrygians now her scatter'd spoils enjoy,  
 And proud Mæonia wastes the fruits of Troy.  
 Great Jove at length my arms to conquest calls,  
 And shuts the Grecians in their wooden walls :  
 Dar'ft thou dispirit whom the Gods incite ; 345  
 Flies any Trojan ? I shall stop his flight.  
 To better counsel then attention lend ;  
 Take due refreshment, and the watch attend.  
 If there be one whose riches cost him care,  
 Forth let him bring them for the troops to share ; 350  
 'Tis better generously bestow'd on those,  
 Than left the plunder of our country's foes,

Soon



Soon as the morn the purple orient warms,  
 Fierce on yon navy will we pour our arms.  
 If great Achilles rise in all his might, 355  
 His be the danger: I shall stand the fight.  
 Honour, ye Gods! or let me gain, or give!  
 And live he glorious, whosoe'er shall live!  
 Mars is our common lord, alike to all;  
 And oft the victor triumphs, but to fall. 360

The shouting host in loud applauses join'd;  
 So Pallas robb'd the many of their mind;  
 To their own sense condemn'd, and left to chuse  
 The worst advice, the better to refuse.

While the long night extends her sable reign, 365  
 Around Patroclus mourn'd the Grecian train.  
 Stern in superiour grief Pelides flood;  
 Those slaughtering arms so us'd to bathe in blood,  
 Now clasp'd his clay-cold limbs: then gushing start  
 The tears, and sighs burst from his swelling heart.  
 The lion thus, with dreadful anguish stung,  
 Roars through the desert, and demands his young;  
 When the grim savage, to his rifled den  
 Too late returning, snuffs the track of men,  
 And o'er the vales and o'er the forest bounds; 375  
 His clamorous grief the bellowing wood resounds.  
 So grieves Achilles; and impetuous vents  
 To all his Myrmidons, his loud laments.

In what vain promise, Gods! did I engage,  
 When, to console Menætiüs' feeble age, 380  
 I vow'd his much-lov'd offspring to restore,  
 Charg'd with rich spoils, to fair Opuntia's shore?

But mighty Jove cuts short, with just disdain,  
 The long, long views of poor, designing man!  
 One fate the warrior and the friend shall strike, 385  
 And 'Troy's black sands must drink our blood alike:  
 Me too, a wretch'd mother shall deplore,  
 An aged father never see me more!  
 Yet, my Patroclus! yet a space I stay,  
 Then swift pursue thee on the darksome way. 390  
 Ere thy dear relicks in the grave are laid,  
 Shall Hector's head be offer'd to thy shade;  
 That, with his arms, shall hang before thy shrine;  
 And twelve the noblest of the Trojan line,  
 Sacred to vengeance, by this hand expire; 395  
 Their lives effus'd around thy flaming pyre.  
 Thus let me lie till then! thus, closely prest,  
 Bathe thy cold face, and sob upon thy breast!  
 While Trojan captives here thy mourners stay,  
 Weep all the night, and murmur all the day: 400  
 Spoils of my arms, and thine; when, wasting wide,  
 Our swords kept time, and conquer'd side by side.

He spoke, and bid the sad attendants round  
 Cleanse the pale corse, and wash each honour'd wound.  
 A massy caldron of stupendous frame 405  
 They brought, and plac'd it o'er the rising flame:  
 Then heap the lighted wood; the flame divides  
 Beneath the vase, and climbs around the sides:  
 In its wide womb they pour the rushing stream;  
 The boiling water bubbles to the brim. 410  
 The body then they bathe with pious toil,  
 Embalm the wounds, anoint the limbs with oil,

High

High on a bed of state extended laid,  
 And decent cover'd with a linen shade;  
 Last o'er the dead the milk-white veil they threw; 415  
 That done, their sorrows and their sighs renew.

Meanwhile to Juno, in the realms above,  
 (His wife and sister) spoke almighty Jove.  
 At last thy will prevails : great Peleus' son  
 Rises in arms : such grace thy Greeks have won. 420  
 Say (for I know not) is their race divine,  
 And thou the mother of that martial line ?

What words are these (th' imperial dame replies,  
 While anger flash'd from her majestic eyes)  
 Succour like this a mortal arm might lend, 425  
 And such success mere human wit attend :  
 And shall not I, the second Power above,  
 Heaven's Queen, and consort of the thundering Jove,  
 Say, shall not I, one nation's fate command,  
 Not wreak my vengeance on one guilty land ? 430

So they. Meanwhile the silver footed-dame  
 Reach'd the Vulcanian dome, eternal frame !  
 High-eminent amid the works divine,  
 Where Heaven's far-beaming brazen mansions shine.  
 There the lame architect the goddess found, 435  
 Obscure in smoke, his forges flaming round,  
 While bath'd in sweat from fire to fire he flew ;  
 And puffing loud, the roaring bellows blew.  
 That day no common task his labour claim'd :  
 Full twenty tripods for his hall he fram'd, 440  
 That plac'd on living wheels of massy gold  
 (Wondrous to tell) instinct with spirit roll'd

From place to place, around the blest abodes,  
 Self-mov'd, obedient to the beck of Gods:  
 For their fair handles now, o'erwrought with flowers,  
 In molds prepar'd, the glowing ore he pours.  
 Just as responsive to his thought the frame  
 Stood prompt to move, the azure Goddess came:  
 Charis, his spouse, a grace divinely fair,  
 (With purple fillets round her braided hair) 450  
 Observ'd her entering! her soft hand she press'd,  
 And smiling, thus the watery Queen address'd.

What, Goddess! this unusual favour draws?  
 All hail, and welcome! whatsoe'er the cause:  
 Till now a stranger, in a happy hour 455  
 Approach, and taste the dainties of the bower.

High on a throne, with stars of silver grac'd,  
 And various artifice, the Queen she plac'd;  
 A footstool at her feet; then calling, said,  
 Vulcan, draw near; 'tis Thetis asks your aid. 460  
 Thetis (reply'd the God) our powers may claim,  
 An ever-dear, an ever-honour'd name!  
 When my proud mother hurl'd me from the sky,  
 (My awkward form, it seems, displeas'd her eye)  
 She, and Eurynome, my griefs redrest, 465  
 And soft receiv'd me on their silver breast.  
 Ev'n then, these arts employ'd my infant thought;  
 Chains, bracelets, pendants, all their toys I wrought.  
 Nine years kept secret in the dark abode,  
 Secure I lay conceal'd from man and God: 470  
 Deep in a cavern'd rock my days were led;  
 The rushing ocean murmur'd o'er my head.

Now

Now since her presence glads our mansion, say,  
For such desert what service can I pay?  
Vouchsafe, O Thetis! at our board to share 475  
The genial rites, and hospitable fare;  
While I the labours of the forge forego,  
And bid the roaring bellows cease to blow.

Then from his anvil the lame artist rose;  
Wide with distorted legs oblique he goes, 480  
And stills the bellows, and (in order laid)  
Locks in their chests his instruments of trade.  
Then with a sponge the sooty workman drest  
His brawny arms imbrown'd, and hairy breast.  
With his huge sceptre grac'd, and red attire, 485  
Came halting forth the Sovereign of the fire:  
The monarch's steps two female forms uphold,  
That mov'd, and breath'd, in animated gold;  
To whom was voice, and sense, and science given  
Of works divine (such wonders are in heaven!) 490  
On these supported, with unequal gait,  
He reach'd the throne where pensive Thetis fate;  
There plac'd beside her on the shining frame,  
He thus address'd the silver-footed dame.

Thee, welcome Goddess! what occasion calls 495  
(So long a stranger) to these honour'd walls?  
'Tis thine, fair Thetis, the command to lay,  
And Vulcan's joy and duty to obey.

To whom the mournful mother thus replies,  
(The crystal drops stood trembling in her eyes) 500  
Oh, Vulcan! say, was ever breast divine  
So pierc'd with sorrows, so o'erwhelm'd as mine?

Of



Of all the Goddesses, did Jove prepare  
 For Thetis only such a weight of care?  
 I, only I, of all the watery race,  
 By force subjected to a man's embrace,  
 Who, sinking now with age and sorrow, pays  
 The mighty fine impos'd on length of days.  
 Sprung from my bed, a god-like hero came,  
 The bravest sure that ever bore the name;  
 Like some fair plant beneath my careful hand  
 He grew, he flourish'd, and he grac'd the land:  
 To Troy I sent him! but his native shore  
 Never, ah never, shall receive him more;  
 (Ev'n while he lives, he wastes with secret woe)  
 Nor I, a Goddess, can retard the blow!  
 Robb'd of the prize, the Grecian suffrage gave,  
 The king of nations forc'd his royal slave:  
 For this he griev'd; and, till the Greeks oppress'd  
 Requir'd his arm, he sorrow'd unredress'd.  
 Large gifts they promise, and their elders send;  
 In vain—he arms not, but permits his friend  
 His arms, his steeds, his forces, to employ;  
 He marches, combats, almost conquers Troy.  
 Then slain by Phœbus (Hector had the name)  
 At once resigns his armour, life, and fame.  
 But thou, in pity, by my prayer be won:  
 Grace with immortal arms this short-liv'd son,  
 And to the field in martial pomp restore,  
 To shine with glory, till he shines no more!  
 To her the Artist-god. Thy griefs resign,  
 Secure, what Vulcan can, is ever thine.

O could

O could I hide him from the Fates as well,  
Or with these hands the cruel stroke repel,  
As I shall forge most envy'd arms, the gaze 535  
Of wondering ages, and the world's amaze!

Thus having said, the Father of the fires  
To the black labours of his forge retires.  
Soon as he bade them blow, the bellows turn'd  
Their iron mouths; and where the furnace burn'd, 540  
Resounding breath'd: at once the blast expires,  
And twenty forges catch at once the fires;  
Just as the God directs, now loud, now low,  
They raise a tempest, or they gently blow.  
In-hissing flames huge silver bars are roll'd, 545  
And stubborn brass, and tin, and solid gold:  
Before, deep fix'd, th' eternal anvils stand;  
The ponderous hammer loads his better hand,  
His left with tongs turns the vex'd metal round,  
And thick, strong strokes, the doubling vaults rebound.

Then first he form'd th' immense and solid shield;  
Rich various artifice emblaz'd the field;  
Its utmost verge a threefold circle bound;  
A silver chain suspends the massy round;  
Five ample plates the broad expanse compose, 555  
And god-like labours on the surface rose.  
There shone the image of the master-mind:  
There earth, there heaven, there ocean, he design'd;  
Th' unwearied sun, the moon compleatly round;  
The starry lights that heaven's high convex crown'd;  
The Pleiads, Hyads, with the northern team;  
And great Orion's more resplendent beam;

To

To which, around the axle of the sky,  
 The Bear revolving points his golden eye,  
 Still shines exalted on th' æthereal plain, 565  
 Nor bathes his blazing forehead in the main.

Two cities radiant on the shield appear,  
 The image one of peace, and one of war.  
 Here sacred pomp and genial feast delight,  
 And solemn dance, and Hymenæal rite; 570  
 Along the street the new-made brides are led,  
 With torches flaming, to the nuptial bed:  
 The youthful dancers in a circle bound  
 To the soft flute, and cittern's silver sound:  
 Through the fair streets, the matrons in a row 575  
 Stand in their porches, and enjoy the show.

There, in the forum swarm a numerous train,  
 The subject of debate, a townsman slain:  
 One pleads the fine discharg'd, which one deny'd,  
 And bade the public and the laws decide: 580  
 The witness is produc'd on either hand:  
 For this, or that, the partial people stand:  
 Th' appointed heralds still the noisy bands,  
 And form a ring, with sceptres in their hands;  
 On seats of stone within the sacred place, 585  
 The reverend elders nodded o'er the case;  
 Alternate, each th' attesting sceptre took,  
 And, rising solemn, each his sentence spoke.  
 Two golden talents lay amidst, in sight,  
 The prize of him who best adjudg'd the right. 590

Another part (a prospect differing far)  
 Glow'd with refulgent arms, and horrid war.

Two mighty hosts a leaguer'd town embrace,  
And one would pillage, one would burn the place.  
Meantime the townsmen, arm'd with silent care, 595  
A secret ambush on the foe prepare:

Their wives, their children, and the watchful band  
Of trembling parents, on the turrets stand.

They march; by Pallas and by Mars made bold:  
Gold were the Gods, their radiant garments gold, 600  
And gold their armour: these the Squadron led,  
August, divine, superiour by the head!

A place for ambush fit, they found, and stood  
Cover'd with shields, beside a silver flood.

Two spies at distance lurk, and watchful seem 605  
If sheep or oxen seek the winding stream.

Soon the white flocks proceeded o'er the plains,  
And steers slow moving, and two shepherd swains;  
Behind them, piping on their reeds, they go,  
Nor fear an ambush, nor suspect a foe. 610

In arms the glittering Squadron rising round,  
Rush sudden; hills of slaughter heap the ground;  
Whole flocks and herds lie bleeding on the plains,  
And, all amidst them, dead, the shepherd swains!

The bellowing oxen the besiegers hear; 615

They rise, take horse, approach, and meet the war;

They fight, they fall, beside the silver flood;

The waving silver seem'd to blush with blood.

There tumult, there contention, flood confest;

One rear'd a dagger at a captive's breast, 620

One held a living foe, that freshly bled

With new-made wounds; another dragg'd a dead;

Now

Now here, now there, the carcases they tore :  
 Fate stalk'd amidst them, grim with human gore.  
 And the whole war came out, and met the eye ; 625  
 And each bold figure seem'd to live, or die.

A field deep furrow'd, next the God design'd,  
 The third time labour'd by the sweating hind ;  
 The shining shares full many ploughmen guide,  
 And turn their crooked yokes on every side. 630  
 Still as at either end they wheel around,  
 The master meets them with his goblet crown'd ;  
 The hearty draught rewards, renews their toil,  
 Then back the turning plough-shares cleave the soil :  
 Behind, the rising earth, in ridges, roll'd ; 635  
 And fable look'd, though form'd of molten gold.

Another field rose high with waving grain ;  
 With bended sickles stand the reaper-train :  
 Here stretch'd in ranks the level'd swarths are found,  
 Sheaves heap'd on sheaves here thicken up the ground.  
 With sweeping stroke the mowers strow the lands ;  
 The gatherers follow, and collect in bands ;  
 And last the children, in whose arms are borne  
 (Too short to gripe them) the brown sheaves of corn.  
 The rustic monarch of the field descends, 645  
 With silent glee, the heaps around him rise.  
 A ready banquet on the turf is laid,  
 Beneath an ample oak's expanded shade.  
 The victim ox the sturdy youth prepare ;  
 The reaper's due repast, the womens' care. 650

Next, ripe in yellow gold, a vineyard shines,  
 Bent with the ponderous harvest of its vines ;

A deeper



A deeper dye the dangling clusters show,  
And, curl'd on silver props, in order glow :  
A darker metal mixt, intrench'd the place ; 655  
And pale of glittering tin th' enclosure grace.

To this, one path-way gently winding leads,  
Where march a train with baskets on their heads,  
(Fair maids, and blooming youths) that smiling bear,  
The purple product of th' autumnal year. 660  
To these a youth awakes the warbling strings,  
Whose tender lay the fate of Linus sings ;  
In measur'd dance behind him move the train,  
Tune soft the voice, and answer to the strain.

Here, herds of oxen march, erect and bold, 665  
Rear high their horns, and seem to low in gold,  
And speed to meadows on whose sounding shores  
A rapid torrent through the rushes roars :  
Four golden herdsimen as their guardians stand,  
And nine four dogs compleat the rustic band. 670  
Two lions rushing from the wood appear'd ;  
And seiz'd a bull, the master of the herd :  
He roar'd : in vain the dogs, the men withstood ;  
They tore his flesh, and drank the sable blood.  
The dogs (oft chear'd in vain) desert the prey, 675  
Dread the grim terroures, and at distance bay.

Next this, the eye the art of Vulcan leads  
Deep through fair forests, and a length of meads ;  
And stalls, and folds, and scatter'd cots between ;  
And fleecy flocks, that whiten all the scene. 680

A figur'd dance succeeds : such once was seen  
In lofty Gnosus ; for the Cretan queen,

Form'd

Form'd by Dædalean art : a comely band  
 Of youths and maidens, bounding hand in hand.  
 The maids in soft cymars of linen drest ; 685  
 The youths all graceful in the glossy vest :  
 Of those the locks with flowery wreaths inroll'd ;  
 Of these the sides adorn'd with swords of gold,  
 That glittering gay, from silver belts depend.  
 Now all at once they rise, at once descend 690  
 With well-taught-feet : now shape, in oblique ways,  
 Confus'dly regular, the moving maze :  
 Now forth at once, too swift for sight they spring,  
 And undistinguish'd blend the flying ring :  
 So whirls a wheel, in giddy circle tost, 695  
 And rapid as it runs, the single spokes are lost.  
 The gazing multitudes admire around :  
 Two active tumblers in the centre bound ;  
 Now high, now low, their pliant limbs they bend :  
 And general songs the sprightly revel end. 700  
 Thus the broad shield complete the artist crown'd  
 With his last hand, and pour'd the ocean round :  
 In living silver seem'd the waves to roll,  
 And beat the buckler's verge, and bound the whole.  
 This done, whate'er a warrior's use requires,  
 He forg'd ; the cuirass that outshines the fires,  
 The greaves of ductile tin, the helm imprest  
 With various sculpture, and the golden crest.  
 At Thetis' feet the finish'd labour lay ;  
 She, as a falcon, cuts th' aerial way, 710  
 Swift from Olympus' snowy summit flies,  
 And bears the blazing present through the skies.

THE  
NINETEENTH BOOK

OF THE

I L I A D.

Vol. II

O

## THE ARGUMENT.

The Reconciliation of Achilles and Agamemnon.

THETIS brings to her son the armour made by Vulcan. She preserves the body of his friend from corruption, and commands him to assemble the army, to declare his resentment at an end. Agamemnon and Achilles are solemnly reconciled: the speeches, presents, and ceremonies, on that occasion. Achilles is with great difficulty persuaded to refrain from the battle till the troops have refreshed themselves, by the advice of Ulysses. The presents are conveyed to the tent of Achilles; where Briseïs laments over the body of Patroclus. The hero obstinately refuses all repast, and gives himself up to lamentations for his friend. Minerva descends to strengthen him, by the order of Jupiter. He arms for the fight: his appearance described. He addresses himself to his horses, and reproaches them with the death of Patroclus. One of them is miraculously endued with voice, and inspired to prophesy his fate; but the hero, not astonished by that prodigy, rushes with fury to the combat.

The thirtieth day. The scene is on the sea-shore.

T H E  
I L I A D.

B O O K XIX.

SOON as Aurora heav'd her orient head  
 Above the waves that blush'd with early red,  
 (With new-born day to gladden mortal sight,  
 And gild the courts of Heaven with sacred light,  
 Th' immortal arms the Goddess-mother bears. 5  
 Swift to her son : her son she finds in tears  
 Stretch'd o'er Patroclus' corse ; while all the rest  
 The sovereign's sorrows in their own exprest.  
 A ray divine her heavenly presence shed,  
 And thus, his hand soft-touching, Thetis said. 10

Suppress (my son) this rage of grief, and know  
 It was not man, but Heaven that gave the blow ;  
 Behold what arms by Vulcan are bestow'd,  
 Arms worthy thee, or fit to grace a God.

Then drops the radiant burden on the ground ; 15  
 Clang the strong arms, and ring the shores around :  
 Back shrink the Myrmidons with dread surprize,  
 And from the broad effulgence turn their eyes.  
 Unmov'd, the hero kindles at the show,  
 And feels with rage divine his bosom glow ; 20  
 From his fierce eye-balls living flames expire,  
 And flash incessant like a stream of fire :



He turns the radiant gift; and feeds his mind  
On all th' immortal artist had design'd.

Goddeſs (he cry'd) theſe glorious arms that ſhine  
With matchleſs art, confeſs the hand divine.  
Now to the bloody battle let me bend :  
But ah ! the relicks of my ſlaughter'd friend !  
In thoſe wide wounds through which his ſpirit fled,  
Shall flies, and worms obſcene, pollute the dead ?

That unavailing care be laid aſide,  
(The azure Goddeſs to her ſon reply'd)  
Whole years untouch'd, uninjur'd ſhall remain  
Freſh as in life, the carcaſe of the ſlain.  
But go, Achilles. (as affairs require) ; 35  
Before the Grecian peers renounce thine ire :  
'Then uncontrol'd in boundleſs war engage,  
And Heaven with ſtrength ſupply the mighty rage !

Then in the noſtrils of the ſlain ſhe pour'd  
Nectareous drops, and rich ambroſia ſhower'd 40  
O'er all the corſe. The flies forbid their prey,  
Untouch'd it reſts, and ſacred from decay.  
Achilles to the ſtrand obedient went :  
The ſhores reſounded with the voice he ſent.  
The heroes heard, and all the naval train 45  
That tend the ſhips or guide them o'er the main,  
Alarm'd, transported, at the well-known ſound,  
Frequent and full, the great aſſembly crown'd ;  
Studious to ſee that terroure of the plain,  
Long loſt to battle, ſhine in arms again. 50  
Tydides and Ulyſſes firſt appear,  
Lame with their wounds, and leaning on the ſpear ;  
Theſe

These on the sacred seats of council plac'd,  
The king of men, Atrides came the last :  
He too sore wounded by Agenor's son. 55  
Achilles (rising in the midst) begun.

Oh Monarch! better far had been the fate  
Of thee, of me, of all the Grecian state,  
If, (ere the day when by mad passion sway'd,  
Rash we contended for the black-ey'd maid) 60  
Preventing Dian had dispatch'd her dart,  
And shot the shining mischief to the heart :  
Then many a hero had not press'd the shore,  
Nor Troy's glad fields been fatten'd with our gore :  
Long, long shall Greece the woes we caus'd bewail,  
And sad posterity repeat the tale.

But this no more, the subject of debate,  
Is past, forgotten, and resign'd to fate :  
Why should (alas) a mortal man, as I,  
Burn with a fury that can never die? 70  
Here then my anger ends : let war succeed,  
And ev'n as Greece has bled, let Ilion bleed.  
Now call the hosts, and try, if in our sight  
Troy yet shall dare to camp a second night?  
I deem, their mightiest, when this arm he knows, 75  
Shall 'scape with transport, and with joy repose.

He said : his finish'd wrath with loud acclaim  
The Greeks accept, and shout Pelides' name.  
When thus, not rising from his lofty throne,  
In state unmov'd, the king of men begun. 80

Hear me, ye sons of Greece ! with silence hear !  
And grant your monarch an impartial ear ;

A while your loud, untimely joy suspend,  
 And let your rash, injurious clamours end :  
 Unruly murmurs, or ill-tim'd applause, 85  
 Wrong the best speaker, and the justest cause.  
 Nor charge on me, ye Greeks, the dire debate :  
 Know, angry Jove, and all-compelling Fate,  
 With fell Erinnyes, urg'd my wrath that day  
 When from Achilles' arms I forc'd the prey. 90  
 What then could I, against the will of Heaven?  
 Not by myself, but vengeful Até driven ;  
 She Jove's dread daughter, fated to infest  
 The race of mortals, enter'd in my breast.  
 Not on the ground that haughty Fury treads, 95  
 But prints her lofty footsteps on the heads  
 Of mighty men ; inflicting as she goes  
 Long festering wounds, inextricable woes !  
 Of old, she stalk'd amid the bright abodes ;  
 And Jove himself, the sire of men and Gods, 100  
 The world's great ruler, felt her venom'd dart ;  
 Deceiv'd by Juno's wiles, and female art.  
 For when Alcmena's nine long months were run,  
 And Jove expected his immortal son :  
 To Gods and Goddesses th' unruly joy 105  
 He show'd, and vaunted of his matchless boy :  
 From us (he said) this day an infant springs,  
 Fated to rule, and born a king of kings.  
 Saturnia ask'd an oath, to vouch the truth,  
 And fix'd dominion on the favour'd youth. 110  
 The Thunderer, unsuspicious of the fraud,  
 Pronounc'd those solemn words that bind a God.

The

The joyful Goddess from Olympus' height,  
 Swift to Achaian Argos bent her flight;  
 Scarce seven moons gone, lay Sthenelus's wife; 115  
 She push'd her lingering infant into life;  
 Her charms Alcmena's coming labours stay,  
 And stop the babe, just issuing to the day.  
 Then bids Saturnius bear his oath in mind;  
 "A youth (said she) of Jove's immortal kind 120  
 "Is this day born: from Sthenelus he springs,  
 "And claims thy promise to be king of kings."  
 Grief seiz'd the Thunderer, by his oath engag'd;  
 Stung to the soul, he sorrow'd, and he rag'd.  
 From his ambrosial head, where perch'd she sat, 125  
 He snatch'd the Fury-Goddess of debate,  
 The dread, th' irrevocable oath he swore,  
 Th' immortal seats should ne'er behold her more;  
 And whirl'd her headlong down, for ever driven  
 From bright Olympus and the starry heaven: 130  
 Thence on the nether world the Fury fell;  
 Ordain'd with man's contentious race to dwell.  
 Full oft the God his son's hard toils bemoan'd,  
 Curs'd the dire Fury, and in secret groan'd.  
 Ev'n thus, like Jove himself, was I misled, 135  
 While raging Hector heap'd our camps with dead.  
 What can the errors of my rage atone?  
 My martial troops, my treasures, are thy own:  
 This instant from the navy shall be sent  
 Whate'er Ulysses promis'd at thy tent: 140  
 But thou I appeas'd, propitious to our prayer,  
 Resume thy arms, and shine again in war.

O king of nations! whose superiour sway  
 (Returns Achilles) all our hosts obey!  
 To keep or send the presents, be thy care; 145  
 To us, 'tis equal: all we ask is war.  
 While yet we talk, or but an instant shun  
 The fight, our glorious work remains undone.  
 Let every Greek, who sees my spear confound  
 The Trojan ranks, and deal destruction round, 150  
 With emulation, what I act survey,  
 And learn from thence the business of the day.  
 The son of Peleus thus: and thus replies  
 The great in councils, Ithacus the wise.  
 Though, god-like, thou art by no toils oppress'd, 155  
 At least our armies claim repast and rest:  
 Long and laborious must the combat be,  
 When by the Gods inspir'd, and led by thee.  
 Strength is deriv'd from spirits and from blood,  
 And those augment by generous wine and food: 160  
 What boastful son of war, without that stay,  
 Can last a hero through a single day?  
 Courage may prompt; but, ebbing out his strength,  
 Mere unsupported man must yield at length;  
 Shrunk with dry famine, and with toils declin'd, 165  
 The drooping body will desert the mind:  
 But built a-new with strength-conferring fare,  
 With limbs and soul untam'd, he tires a war.  
 Dismiss the people then, and give command,  
 With strong repast to hearten every band; 170  
 But let the presents to Achilles made,  
 In full assembly of all Greece be laid.



The king of men shall rise in public sight,  
And solemn swear, (observant of the rite)  
That, spotless as she came, the maid removes,      175  
Pure from his arms, and guiltless of his loves.

'That done, a sumptuous banquet shall be made,  
And the full price of injur'd honour paid.  
Stretch not henceforth, O prince! thy sovereign might  
Beyond the bounds of reason and of right;      180  
'Tis the chief praise that e'er to kings belong'd,  
To right with justice whom with power they wrong'd.

To him the monarch. Just is thy decree,  
Thy words give joy, and wisdom breathes in thee.  
Each due atonement gladly I prepare;      185  
And Heaven regard me as I justly swear!  
Here then a while let Greece assembled stay,  
Nor great Achilles grudge this short delay;  
Till from the fleet our presents be convey'd,  
And, Jove attesting, the firm compact made.      190  
A train of noble youth the charge shall bear;  
These to select, Ulysses, be thy care:  
In order rank'd let all our gifts appear,  
And the fair train of captives close the rear:  
'Talthybius shall the victim bear convey,      195  
Sacred to Jove, and yon bright orb of day.

For this (the stern Æacides replies)  
Some less important season may suffice,  
When the stern fury of the war is o'er,  
And wrath extinguish'd burns my breast no more. 200  
By Hector slain, their faces to the sky,  
All grim with gaping wounds our heroes lie:

These

Those call to war! and, might my voice incite,  
 Now, now, this instant, should commence the fight:  
 Then, when the day's complete, let generous bowls,  
 And copious banquets, glad your weary souls.  
 Let not my palate know the taste of food,  
 Till my insatiate rage be cloy'd with blood:  
 Pale lies my friend with wounds disfigur'd o'er,  
 And his cold feet are pointed to the door. 210  
 Revenge is all my soul! no meaner care,  
 Interest, or thought, has room to harbour there;  
 Destruction be my feast, and mortal wounds,  
 And scenes of blood, and agonizing sounds.  
 O first of Greeks (Ulysses thus rejoind) 215  
 The best and bravest of the warrior-kind!  
 Thy praise it is in dreadful camps to shine,  
 But old experience and calm wisdom, mine.  
 Then hear my counsel, and to reason yield,  
 The bravest soon are satiate of the field; 220  
 Though vast the heaps that strow the crimson plain,  
 The bloody harvest brings but little gain:  
 The scale of conquest ever wavering lies,  
 Great Jove but turns it, and the victor dies!  
 The great, the bold, by thousands daily fall, 225  
 And endless were the grief, to weep for all.  
 Eternal sorrows what avails to shed?  
 Greece honours not with solemn fasts the dead:  
 Enough, when death demands the brave to pay  
 The tribute of a melancholy day. 230  
 One chief with patience to the grave resign'd,  
 Our care devolves on others left behind.

Let

Let generous food supplies of strength produce,  
Let rising spirits flow from sprightly juice,  
Let their warm heads with scenes of battle glow, 235  
And pour new furies on the feeble foe.  
Yet a short interval, and none shall dare  
Expect a second summons to the war;  
Who waits for that, the dire effect shall find,  
If trembling in the ships he lags behind. 240  
Embodied, to the battle let us bend,  
And all at once on haughty Troy descend.

And now the delegates Ulysses sent,  
To bear the presents from the royal tent.  
The sons of Nestor, Phyleus' valiant heir, 245  
Thias and Merion, thunderbolts of war,  
With Lycomedes of Creontian strain,  
And Melanippus, form'd the chosen train.  
Swift as the word was giv'n, the youths obey'd;  
Twice ten bright vases in the midst they laid; 250  
A row of six fair tripods then succeeds;  
And twice the number of high-bounding steeds;  
Seven captives next a lovely line compose;  
The eighth Briseïs, like the blooming rose,  
Clos'd the bright band: great Ithacus, before, 255  
First of the train, the golden talents bore:  
The rest in public view the chiefs dispose,  
A splendid scene! then Agamemnon rose:  
The boar Talthybius held: the Grecian lord  
Drew the broad cutlass sheath'd beside his sword: 260  
The stubborn bristles from the victim's brow  
He crops, and offering meditates his vow.

His

His hands uplifted to th' attesting skies,  
 On Heaven's broad marble roof were fix'd his eyes;  
 The solemn words a deep attention draw, 265  
 And Greece around sat thrill'd with sacred awe.

Witness, thou first! thou greatest Power above!  
 All-good, all-wise, and all-surviving Jove!  
 And Mother-earth, and Heaven's revolving light,  
 And ye, fell Furies of the realms of night, 270  
 Who rule the dead, and horrid woes prepare  
 For perjur'd kings, and all who falsely swear!  
 The black-ey'd maid inviolate removes,  
 Pure and unconscious of my manly loves.  
 If this be false, Heaven all its vengeance shed, 275  
 And level'd thunder strike my guilty head!

With that, his weapon deep inflicts the wound;  
 The bleeding savage tumbles to the ground;  
 The sacred herald rolls the victim slain  
 (A feast for fish) into the foaming main. 280

Then thus Achilles. Hear, ye Greeks! and know  
 Whate'er we feel, 'tis Jove inflicts the woe:  
 Not else Atrides could our rage inflame,  
 Nor from my arms, unwilling, force the dame.  
 'Twas Jove's high will alone, o'er-ruling all, 285  
 That doom'd our strife, and doom'd the Greeks to fall.  
 Go then, ye chiefs! indulge the genial rite;  
 Achilles waits you, and expects the fight.

The speedy council at his word adjourn'd:  
 To their black vessels all the Greeks return'd. 290  
 Achilles sought his tent. His train before  
 March'd onward, bending with the gifts they bore.

Those

Those in the tents the 'squires industrious spread :  
 The foaming coursers to the stalls they led ;  
 To their new seats the female captives move : 295  
 Briseïs, radiant as the queen of love,  
 Slow as she past, beheld with sad survey  
 Where, gash'd with cruel wounds, Patroclus lay,  
 Prone on the body fell the heavenly fair,  
 Beat her sad breast, and tore her golden hair ; 300  
 All beautiful in grief, her humid eyes  
 Shining with tears she lifts, and thus she cries.

Ah, youth for ever dear, for ever kind,  
 Once tender friend of my distracted mind !  
 I left thee fresh in life, in beauty gay ! 305  
 Now find thee cold, inanimated clay !  
 What woes my wretched race of life attend !  
 Sorrows on sorrows, never doom'd to end !  
 The first lov'd consort of my virgin-bed  
 Before these eyes in fatal battle-bled ! 310  
 My three brave brothers in one mournful day,  
 All trod the dark, irremeable way :  
 Thy friendly hand uprear'd me from the plain,  
 And dry'd my sorrows for a husband slain ;  
 Achilles' care you promis'd I should prove, 315  
 The first, the dearest partner of his love ;  
 That rites divine should ratify the band,  
 And make me empress in his native land.  
 Accept these grateful tears ! for thee they flow,  
 For thee, that ever felt another's woe ! 320

Her sister captives echoed groan for groan,  
 Nor mourn'd Patroclus' fortunes but their own,

The



The leaders press'd the chief on every side;  
Unmov'd, he heard them, and with sighs deny'd.

If yet Achilles have a friend, whose care 325  
Is bent to please him, this request forbear:  
Till yonder sun descend, ah let me pay  
To grief and anguish one abstemious day.

He spoke, and from the warriors turn'd his face:  
Yet still the brother-kings of Atreus' race, 330  
Nestor, Idomeneus, Ulysses sage,  
And Phoenix, strive to calm his grief and rage:  
His rage they calm not, nor his grief control;  
He groans, he raves, he sorrows from his soul.

Thou too, Patroclus! (thus his heart he vents) 335  
Once spread th' inviting banquet in our tents:

Thy sweet society, thy winning care,  
Once staid Achilles, rushing to the war.

But now, alas! to death's cold arms resign'd,  
What banquet but revenge can glad my mind? 340

What greater sorrow could afflict my breast,  
What more, if hoary Peleus were deceas'd?

Who now, perhaps, in Phthia dreads to hear  
His son's sad fate, and drops a tender tear.

What more, should Neoptolemus the brave 345  
(My only offspring) sink into the grave?

If yet that offspring lives (I distant far,  
Of all neglectful, wage a hateful war).

I could not this, this cruel stroke attend;

Fate claim'd Achilles, but might spare his friend.

I hop'd Patroclus might survive, to rear

My tender orphan with a parent's care,

From

From Schyros isle conduct him o'er the main,  
And glad his eyes with his paternal reign,  
The lofty palace, and the large domain.  
For Peleus breathes no more the vital air;  
Or drags a wretched life of age and care,  
But till the news of my sad fate invades  
His hastening soul, and sinks him to the shades.

355

Sighing he said : his grief the heroes join'd,  
Each stole a tear for what he left behind.  
Their mingled grief the Sire of heaven survey'd,  
And thus, with pity, to his blue-ey'd Maid.

360

Is then Achilles now no more thy care,  
And dost thou thus desert the great in war ?  
Lo, where yon sails their canvass wings extend,  
All comfortless he sits, and wails his friend :  
Ere thirst and want his forces have oppress'd,  
Haste and infuse ambrosia in his breast.

365

He spoke ; and sudden at the word of Jove,  
Shot the descending Goddess from above.  
So swift through æther the shrill Harpy springs,  
The wide air floating to her ample wings.  
To great Achilles she her flight address'd,  
And pour'd divine ambrosia in his breast,  
With nectar sweet, (refection of the Gods !)  
Then, swift ascending, sought the bright abodes.

370

375

Now issued from the ships the warrior-train,  
And like a deluge pour'd upon the plain.  
As when the piercing blasts of Boreas blow,  
And scatter o'er the fields the driving snow ;  
From dusky clouds the fleecy winter flies,  
Whose dazzling lustre whitens all the skies :

380

So

So helms succeeding helms, so shields from shields  
 Catch the quick beams, and brighten all the fields ; 385  
 Broad-glittering breast-plates, spears with pointed rays,  
 Mix in one stream, reflecting blaze on blaze :  
 Thick beats the centre as the coursers bound,  
 With splendour flame the skies, and laugh the fields  
 around.

Full in the midst, high-towering o'er the rest, 390  
 His limbs in arms divine Achilles drest ;  
 Arms which the Father of the fire bestow'd,  
 Forg'd on th' eternal anvils of the God.  
 Grief and revenge his furious heart inspire,  
 His glowing eye-balls roll with living fire ; 395  
 He grinds his teeth, and furious with delay  
 O'erlooks th' embattled host, and hopes the bloody day.

The silver cuirasses first his thighs infold :  
 Then o'er his breast was brac'd the hollow gold :  
 The brazen sword a various baldrick ty'd, 400  
 That, starr'd with gems, hung glittering at his side ;  
 And, like the moon, the broad refulgent shield  
 Blaz'd with long rays, and gleam'd athwart the field.

So to night-wandering sailors, pale with fears,  
 Wide o'er the watery waste, a light appears, 405  
 Which, on the far-seen mountain blazing high,  
 Streams from some lonely watch-tower to the sky :  
 With mournful eyes they gaze, and gaze again ;  
 Loud howls the storm, and drives them o'er the main.

Next, his high head the helmet grac'd ; behind 410  
 The sweepy crest hung floating in the wind :  
 Like the red star, that from his flaming hair  
 Shakes down diseases, pestilence and war ;

So stream'd the golden honours from his head,  
Trembled the sparkling plumes, and the loose glories  
shed. 415

The chief beholds himself with wondering eyes;  
His arms he poises, and his motions tries;  
Buoy'd by some inward force, he seems to swim,  
And feels a pinion lifting every limb.

And now he shakes his great paternal spear, 420  
Ponderous and huge! which not a Greek could rear.  
From Pelion's cloudy top an ash entire  
Old Chiron fell'd, and shap'd it for his fire;  
A spear which stern Achilles only wields,  
The death of heroes, and the dread of fields: 425

Automedon and Alcimus prepare  
Th' immortal courfers and the radiant car  
(The silver traces sweeping at their side);  
Their fiery mouths resplendent bridles ty'd,  
The ivory-studded reins, return'd behind, 430  
Wav'd o'er their backs, and to the chariot join'd.  
The charioteer then whirl'd the lash around,  
And swift ascended at one active bound.

All bright in heavenly arms, above his squire  
Achilles mounts, and sets the field on fire; 435  
Not brighter Phœbus in th' ætherial way,  
Flames from his chariot, and restores the day.  
High o'er the host all terrible he stands,  
And thunders to his steeds these dread commands.

Xanthus and Balius! of Podarges' strain, 440  
(Unless ye boast that heavenly race in vain)  
Be swift, be mindful of the load ye bear,  
And learn to make your master more your care:

Though falling squadrons bear my slaughtering sword,  
Nor, as ye left Patroclus, leave your lord. 445

The generous Xanthus, as the words he said,  
Seem'd sensible of woe, and droop'd his head:

Trembling he stood before the golden wain,

And bow'd to dust the honours of his mane,

When, strange to tell! (so Juno will'd) he broke 450

Eternal silence, and portentous spoke.

Achilles! yes! this day at least we bear

Thy rage in safety through the files of war:

But come it will, the fatal time must come,

Nor our's the fault, but God decrees thy doom. 455

Not through our crime, or slowness in the course,

Fell thy Patroclus, but by heavenly force;

The bright far-shooting God who gilds the day,

(Concest we saw him) tore his arms away.

No—could our swiftness o'er the winds prevail, 460

Or beat the pinions of the western gale,

All were in vain—the Fates thy death demand,

Due to a mortal and immortal hand.

Then ceas'd for ever, by the Furies ty'd,

His fateful voice. Th' intrepid chief reply'd 465

With unabated rage—So let it be!

Portents and prodigies are lost on me.

I know my fates: to die, to see no more

My much-lov'd parents, and my native shore—

Enough—when heaven ordains, I sink in night; 470

Now perish Troy! he said, and rush'd to fight.



THE  
THE ARGUMENT  
TWENTIETH BOOK

OF THE  
I L I A D.

## THE ARGUMENT.

The Battle of the Gods, and the Acts of Achilles.

JUPITER, upon Achilles's return to the battle, calls a council of the Gods, and permits them to assist either party. The terrors of the battle described, when the Deities are engaged. Apollo encourages Æneas to meet Achilles. After a long conversation, these two heroes encounter; but Æneas is preserved by the assistance of Neptune. Achilles falls upon the rest of the Trojans, and is upon the point of killing Hector, but Apollo conveys him away in a cloud. Achilles pursues the Trojans with a great slaughter.

The same day continues. The scene is in the field before Troy.

## THE

## ILIAD.

## BOOK XX.

**T**HUS round Pelides breathing war and blood,  
 Greece, sheath'd in arms, beside her vessels stood;  
 While, near impending from a neighbouring height,  
 Troy's black battalions wait the shock of fight.  
 Then Jove to Themis gives command, to call      5  
 The Gods to council in the starry hall:  
 Swift o'er Olympus' hundred hills she flies,  
 And summons all the senate of the skies.  
 These shining on, in long procession come  
 To Jove's eternal adamantine dome.      10  
 Not one was absent, not a rural power,  
 That haunts the verdant gloom, or rosy bower;  
 Each fair-hair'd Dryad of the shady wood,  
 Each azure Sister of the silver flood;  
 All but old Ocean, hoary Sire! who keeps      15  
 His ancient seat beneath the sacred deeps.  
 On marble thrones with lucid columns crown'd,  
 (The work of Vulcan) sat the powers around.  
 Ev'n \* he whose trident sways the watery reign,  
 Heard the loud summons, and forsook the main,      20  
 Assum'd his throne amid the bright abodes,  
 And question'd thus the sire of men and Gods.

What moves the God who heaven and earth com-  
And grasps the thunder in his awful hands, [mands,  
Thus to convene the whole æthereal state? 25

Is Greece and Troy the subject in debate?  
Already met, the lowering hosts appear,  
And death stands ardent on the edge of war.

'Tis true (the cloud-compelling Power replies)

This day, we call the council of the skies 30  
In care of human race; ev'n Jove's own eye  
Sees with regret unhappy mortals die.

Far on Olympus' top in secret state  
Ourself will sit, and see the hand of Fate  
Work out our will. Celestial Powers! descend, 35

And, as your minds direct, your succour lend  
To either host. Troy soon must lie o'erthrown,  
If uncontrol'd Achilles fights alone:

Their troops but lately durst not meet his eyes;  
What can they now, if in his rage he rise? 40

Afflict them, Gods! or Ilion's sacred wall  
May fall this day, though Fate forbids the fall.

He said, and fir'd their heavenly breasts with rage:  
On adverse parts the warring Gods engage.

Heaven's awful Queen; and he whose azure round  
Girds the vast globe; the Maid in arms renown'd;

Hermes of profitable arts the fire;  
And Vulcan, the black sovereign of the fire!

These to the fleet repair with instant flight;  
The vessels tremble as the Gods alight. 50

In aid of Troy, Latona, Phoebus came,  
Mars fiery-helm'd, the laughter-loving Dame,

Xanthus

Xanthus whose streams in golden currents flow,  
 And the chaste Huntress of the silver bow.  
 Ere yet the Gods their various aid employ, 55  
 Each Argive bosom swell'd with manly joy,  
 While great Achilles, (terror of the plain)  
 Long lost to battle, shone in arms again.  
 Dreadful he stood in front of all his host;  
 Pale Troy beheld, and seem'd already lost; 60  
 Her bravest heroes pant with inward fear,  
 And trembling see another God of war.

But when the powers descending swell'd the fight,  
 Then tumult rose; fierce rage and pale affright  
 Varied each face; then Discord sounds alarms, 65  
 Earth echoes, and the nations rush to arms.  
 Now through the trembling shores Minerva calls,  
 And now she thunders from the Grecian walls.  
 Mars hovering o'er his Troy, his terror shrouds  
 In gloomy tempests; and a night of clouds: 70  
 Now through each Trojan heart he fury pours  
 With voice divine, from Ilion's topmost towers;  
 Now shouts to Simois from her beauteous hill;  
 The mountain shook, the rapid stream stood still.  
 Above, the Sire of Gods his thunder rolls, 75  
 And peals on peals redoubled rend the poles.  
 Beneath, stern Neptune shakes the solid ground;  
 The forests wave, the mountains nod around;  
 Through all their summits tremble Ida's woods,  
 And from their sources boil her hundred floods. 80  
 Troy's turrets totter on the rocking plain;  
 And the toss'd navies beat the heaving main.



Deep in the dismal regions of the dead,  
 Th' infernal monarch rear'd his horrid head,  
 Leap'd from his throne, lest Neptune's arm should lay  
 His dark dominions open to the day,  
 And pour-in light on Pluto's drear abodes,  
 Abhorr'd by men, and dreadful ev'n to Gods.

Such war th' immortals wage: such horrors rend  
 The world's vast concave, when the Gods contend.

First silver-shafted Phœbus took the plain  
 Against blue Neptune, monarch of the main:  
 The God of arms his giant bulk display'd,  
 Oppos'd to Pallas, war's triumphant Maid.  
 Against Latona march'd the son of May; 95  
 The quiver'd Dian, sister of the Day  
 (Her golden arrows sounding at her side),  
 Saturnia, majesty of heaven, defy'd.

With fiery Vulcan last in battle stands  
 The sacred flood that rolls on golden sands; 100  
 Xanthus his name with those of heavenly birth,  
 But call'd Scamander by the sons of earth.

While thus the Gods in various league engage,  
 Achilles glow'd with more than mortal rage:  
 Hector he sought; in search of Hector turn'd 105  
 His eyes around, for Hector only burn'd;  
 And burst like lightning through the ranks, and vow'd  
 To glut the God of battles with his blood.

Æneas was the first who dar'd to stay;  
 Apollo wedg'd him in the warriour's way, 110  
 But swell'd his bosom with undaunted might,  
 Half-forc'd, and half-persuaded to the fight.

Like

Like young Lycaon, of the royal line,  
In voice and aspect, seem'd the power divine;  
And bade the chief reflect, how late with scorn 115  
In distant threats he brav'd the Goddess-born.

Then thus the hero of Anchises' strain.

To meet Pelides you persuade in vain :  
Already have I met, nor void of fear  
Observ'd the fury of his flying spear; 120  
From Ida's woods he chac'd us to the field,  
Our force he scatter'd, and our herds he kill'd;  
Lyrnessus, Pedasus, in ashes lay;  
But (Jove assisting) I surviv'd the day.  
Else had I sunk oppress'd in fatal fight, 125  
By fierce Achilles and Minerva's might.  
Where'er he mov'd, the Goddess shone before,  
And bath'd his brazen lance in hostile gore.  
What mortal man Achilles can sustain ?  
Th' immortals guard him through the dreadful plain, }  
And suffer not his dart to fall in vain. }  
Were God my aid, this arm should check his power,  
Though strong in battle as a brazen tower.

To whom the son of Jove. That God implore,  
And be what great Achilles was before. 135  
From heavenly Venus thou deriv'st thy strain,  
And he, but from a sister of the main;  
An aged Sea-god father of his line,  
But Jove himself the sacred source of thine.  
Then lift thy weapon for a noble blow, 140  
Nor fear the vaunting of a mortal foe.

This said, and spirit breath'd into his breast,  
Through the thick troops th' embolden'd hero prest:

His

His venturous act the white-arm'd Queen survey'd,  
And thus, assembling all the powers, she said. 145

Behold an action, Gods! that claims your care  
Lo great Æneas rushing to the war;  
Against Pelides he directs his course,  
Phœbus impels; and Phœbus gives him force.  
Restrain his bold career; at least, t' attend 150

Our favour'd hero, let some Power descend.  
To guard his life, and add to his renown,  
We, the great armament of heaven, came down.  
Hereafter let him fall, as Fates design,  
That spun so short his life's illustrious line: 155

But lest some adverse God now cross his way,  
Give him to know, what Powers assist this day:  
For how shall mortal stand the dire alarms,  
When heaven's refulgent host appear in arms?

Thus she, and thus the God whose force can make  
The solid globe's eternal basis shake.

Against the might of man, so feeble known,  
Why should celestial powers exert their own?  
Suffice, from yonder mount to view the scene;  
And leave to war the fates of mortal men. 165

But if th' Armipotent, or God of light,  
Obstruct Achilles, or commence the fight,  
Thence on the Gods of Troy we swift descend:  
Full soon, I doubt not, shall the conflict end;  
And these, in ruin and confusion hurl'd, 170  
Yield to our conquering arms the lower world.

Thus having said, the tyrant of the sea,  
Cærulean Neptune, rose, and led the way.

Advanc'd

Advanc'd upon the field there stood a mound  
Of earth congested, wall'd, and trench'd around; 173  
In elder times to guard Alcides made,  
(The work of Trojans, with Minerva's aid)  
What-time a vengeful monster of the main  
Swept the wide shore, and drove him to the plain.

Here Neptune and the Gods of Greece repair, 180  
With clouds encompass'd, and a veil of air:  
The adverse powers, around Apollo laid,  
Crown the fair hills that silver Simois shade.  
In circle close each heavenly party sat,  
Intent to form the future scheme of Fate; 185  
But mix not yet in fight, though Jove on high  
Gives the loud signal, and the heavens reply.

Meanwhile the rushing armies hide the ground;  
The trampled centre yields a hollow sound:  
Steeds cas'd in mail, and chiefs in armour bright, 190  
The gleamy champain glows with brazen light.  
Amid both hosts (a dreadful space) appear  
There, great Achilles; bold Æneas, here.  
With towering strides Æneas first advanc'd;  
The nodding plumage on his helmet danc'd, 195  
Spread o'er his breast the fencing shield he bore,  
And, as he mov'd, his javelin flam'd before.  
Not so Pelides: furious to engage,  
He rush'd impetuous. Such the lion's rage,  
Who viewing first his foes with scornful eyes, 200  
Though all in arms the peopled city rise,  
Stalks careless on, with unregarding pride;  
Till at the length by some brave youth defy'd,

To

To his bold spear the savage turns alone;  
 He murmurs fury with an hollow groan;  
 He grins, he foams, he rolls his eyes around;  
 Lash'd by his tail, his heaving sides resound;  
 He calls up all his rage; he grinds his teeth,  
 Resolv'd on vengeance, or resolv'd on death.

So fierce Achilles on Æneas flies;  
 So stands Æneas, and his force defies.  
 Ere yet the stern encounter join'd, begun  
 The seed of Thetis thus to Venus' son.

Why comes Æneas through the ranks so far?  
 Seeks he to meet Achilles' arm in war,  
 In hope the realms of Priam to enjoy,  
 And prove his merits to the throne of Troy?  
 Grant that beneath thy lance Achilles dies,  
 The partial monarch may refuse the prize:  
 Sons he has many: those thy pride may quell;  
 And 'tis his fault to love those sons too well.

Or, in reward of thy victorious hand,  
 Has Troy propos'd some spacious track of land?  
 An ample forest, or a fair domain,  
 Of hill for vines, and arable for grain?  
 Ev'n this, perhaps, will hardly prove thy lot.  
 But can Achilles be so soon forgot?

Once (as I think) you saw this brandish'd spear,  
 And then the great Æneas seem'd to fear.  
 With hearty haste from Ida's mount he fled,  
 Nor, till he reach'd Lyrnessus, turn'd his head.  
 Her lofty walls not long our progress staid;  
 Those, Pallas, Jove, and we, in ruins laid:



In Grecian chains her captive race were cast ;  
 'Tis true, the great Æneas fled too fast. 235  
 Defrauded of my conquest once before,  
 What then I lost, the Gods this day restore.  
 Go; while thou may'st, avoid the threatening fate;  
 Fools stay to feel it, and are wise too late.

To this Anchises' son. Such words employ 240  
 To one that fears thee, some unwarlike boy ;  
 Such we disdain ; the best may be defy'd  
 With mean reproaches, and unmanly pride ;  
 Unworthy the high race from which we came,  
 Proclaim'd so loudly by the voice of fame : 245  
 Each from illustrious fathers draws his line ;  
 Each Goddess-born ; half human, half divine.  
 Thetis' this day, or Venus' offspring dies,  
 And tears shall trickle from celestial eyes :  
 For when two heroes, thus deriv'd, contend, 250  
 'Tis not in words the glorious strife can end.  
 If yet thou farther seek to learn my birth  
 (A tale resounded through the spacious earth) ;  
 Hear how the glorious origin we prove  
 From ancient Dardanus, the first from Jove : 255  
 Dardania's walls he rais'd ; for Ilion then  
 (The city since of many-languag'd men)  
 Was not. The natives were content to till  
 The shady foot of Ida's fount-ful hill.  
 From Dardanus, great Erichthonius springs, 260  
 The richest, once, of Asia's wealthy kings ;  
 Three thousand mares his spacious pastures bred,  
 Three thousand foals beside their mothers fed.

Boreas,

Boreas, enamour'd of the sprightly train,  
 Conceal'd his godhead in a flowing mane, 265  
 With voice dissembled to his loves he neigh'd,  
 And cours'd the dappled beauties o'er the mead :  
 Hence sprung twelve others of unrival'd kind,  
 Swift as their mother mares, and father wind.  
 These lightly skimming, when they swept the plain,  
 Nor ply'd the grass, nor bent the tender grain ;  
 And when along the level seas they flew,  
 Scarce on the surface curl'd the briny dew.  
 Such Erichthonius was : from him there came  
 The sacred Tros, of whom the Trojan name. 275  
 Three sons renown'd adorn'd his nuptial bed,  
 Ilus, Assaracus, and Ganymed :  
 The matchless Ganymed, divinely fair,  
 Whom Heaven, enamour'd, snatch'd to upper air  
 To bear the cup of Jove (ætherial guest, 280  
 The grace and glory of th' ambrosial feast).  
 The two remaining sons the line divide :  
 First rose Laomedon from Ilus' side ;  
 From him Tithonius, now in cares grown old,  
 And Priam (blest with Hector, brave and bold :) 285  
 Clytius and Lampus, ever-honour'd pair ;  
 And Hicetaon, thunderbolt of war.  
 From great Assaracus sprung Capys, he  
 Begat Anchises, and Anchises me.  
 Such is our race : 'tis fortune gives us birth, 290  
 But Jove alone endues the soul with worth :  
 He, source of power and might ! with boundless sway,  
 All human courage gives or takes away.

Long in the field of words we may contend,  
 Reproach is infinite, and knows no end,  
 Arm'd or with truth or falsehood, right or wrong;  
 So voluble a weapon is the tongue;  
 Wounded, we wound; and neither side can fall,  
 For every man has equal strength to rail:  
 Women alone, when in the streets they jar, 300  
 Perhaps excel us in this wordy war;  
 Like us they stand, encompass'd with the croud,  
 And vent their anger, impotent and loud.  
 Cease then—Our business in the field of fight  
 Is not to question, but to prove our might. 305  
 To all those insults thou hast offer'd here,  
 Receive this answer: 'tis my flying spear.

He spoke. With all his force the javelin flung,  
 Fix'd deep, and loudly in the buckler rung.  
 Far on his out-stretch'd arm, Pelides held 310  
 (To meet the thundering lance) his dreadful shield,  
 That trembled as it stuck; nor void of fear  
 Saw, ere it fell, th' immeasurable spear.  
 His fears were vain; impenetrable charms  
 Secur'd the temper of th' ætherial arms. 315  
 Through two strong plates the point its passage held,  
 But stopp'd, and rested, by the third repell'd.  
 Five plates of various metal, various mold,  
 Compos'd the shield; of brass each outward fold, }  
 Of tin each inward, and the middle gold: 320 }  
 There stuck the lance. Then rising ere he threw,  
 The forceful spear of great Achilles flew,  
 And pierc'd the Dardan shield's extreme bound,  
 Where the shrill brass return'd a sharper sound:

Through

Through the thin verge the Pelian weapon glides, 325  
And the slight covering of expanded hides.

Æneas his contracted body bends,  
And o'er him high the riven targe extends,  
Sees, through its parting plates, the upper air,  
And at his back perceives the quivering spear : 330

A fate so near him chills his soul with fright ;  
And swims before his eyes the many-colour'd light.  
Achilles, rushing in with dreadful cries,  
Draws his broad blade, and at Æneas flies :

Æneas, rousing as the foe came on, 335  
(With force collected) heaves a mighty stone :

A mass enormous ! which in modern days  
No two of earth's degenerate sons could raise.  
But Ocean's God, whose earthquakes rock the ground,  
Saw the distress, and mov'd the powers around.

Lo ! on the brink of fate Æneas stands,  
An instant victim to Achilles' hands :  
By Phœbus urg'd ; but Phœbus has bestow'd  
His aid in vain : the man o'erpowers the God.  
And can ye see this righteous chief atone, 345  
With guiltless blood, for vices not his own ?

To all the Gods his constant vows were paid :  
Sure, though he wars for Troy, he claims our aid.  
Fate wills not this ; nor thus can Jove resign  
The future father of the Dardan line : 350

The first great ancestor obtain'd his grace,  
And still his love descends on all the race.  
For Priam now, and Priam's faithless kind,  
At length are odious to th' all-seeing Mind ;

On great Æneas shall devolve the reign, 355  
 And sons succeeding sons the lasting line sustain.  
 The great Earth-shaker thus : to whom replies  
 Th' imperial Goddess with the radiant eyes.  
 Good as he is, to immolate or spare  
 The Dardan Prince, O Neptune, be thy care ; 360  
 Pallas and I, by all that Gods can bind,  
 Have sworn destruction to the Trojan kind ;  
 Not ev'n an instant to protract their fate,  
 Or save one member of the sinking state ;  
 Till her last flame be quench'd with her last gore, 365  
 And ev'n her crumbling ruins are no more.

The King of Ocean to the fight descends,  
 Through all the whistling darts his course he bends,  
 Swift interpos'd between the warriors flies,  
 And casts thick darkness o'er Achilles' eyes. 370  
 From great Æneas' shield the spear he drew,  
 And at his master's feet the weapon threw.  
 That done, with force divine he scratch'd on high  
 The Dardan prince, and bore him through the sky,  
 Smooth-gliding without step, above the heads 375  
 Of warring heroes, and of bounding steeds :  
 Till at the battle's utmost verge they light,  
 Where the slow Caucas close the rear of fight.  
 The Godhead there (his heavenly form confess'd)  
 With words like these the panting chief address'd. 380

What power, O prince, with force inferior far  
 Urg'd thee to meet Achilles' arm in war ?  
 Henceforth beware, nor antedate thy doom,  
 Defrauding Fate of all thy fame to come.



But when the day decreed (for come it must) 385

Shall lay this dreadful hero in the dust,

Let then the furies of that arm be known,

Secure, no Grecian force transcends thy own.

With that, he left him wondering as he lay,

Then from Achilles chac'd the mist away: 390

Sudden, returning with the stream of light;

The scene of war came rushing on his sight.

'Then thus amaz'd: What wonders strike my mind!

My spear, that parted on the wings of wind,

Laid here before me! and the Dardan lord 395

That fell this instant, vanish'd from my sword!

I thought alone with mortals to contend,

But Powers cœlestial sure this foe defend.

Great as he is, our arm he scarce will try,

Content, for once, with all his Gods, to fly. 400

Now then let others bleed—This said, aloud

He vents his fury, and inflames the croud,

O Greeks, (he cries, and every rank alarms)

Join battle, man to man, and arms to arms!

'Tis not in me, though favour'd by the sky, 405

To mow whole troops and make whole armies fly:

No God can singly such a host engage,

Not Mars himself, nor great Minerva's rage.

But whatsoe'er Achilles can inspire,

Whate'er of active force, or acting fire: 410

Whate'er this heart can prompt, or hand obey;

All, all Achilles, Greeks! is yours to day.

Through yon wide host this arm shall scatter fear,

And thin the squadrons with my single spear.

He

He said: nor less elate with martial joy, 415  
 The God-like Hector warm'd the troops of Troy.  
 Trojans to war! Think Hector leads you on;  
 Nor dread the vaunts of Peleus' haughty son.  
 Deeds must decide our fate. Ev'n those with words  
 Insult the brave, who tremble at their swords: 420  
 The weakest Atheist-wretch all heaven defies,  
 But shrinks and shudders when the thunder flies.  
 Nor from yon boaster shall your chief retire,  
 Not though his heart were steel, his hand were fire;  
 That fire, that steel, your Hector should withstand,  
 And brave that vengeful heart, that dreadful hand.

Thus (breathing rage through all) the hero said;  
 A wood of lances rises round his head,  
 Clamours on clamours tempest all the air,  
 They join, they throng, they thicken to the war. 430  
 But Phœbus warns him from high heaven to shun  
 The single fight with Thetis' god-like son;  
 More safe to combat in the mingled band,  
 Nor tempt too near the terrors of his hand.  
 He hears obedient to the God of light, 435  
 And plung'd within the ranks, awaits the fight.

Then fierce Achilles, shouting to the skies,  
 On Troy's whole force with boundless fury flies.  
 First falls Iphytion, at his army's head;  
 Brave was the chief, and brave the host he led; 440  
 From great Otrynteus he deriv'd his blood,  
 His mother was a Naïs of the flood;  
 Beneath the shades of Tmolus, crown'd with snow,  
 From Hydé's walls he rul'd the lands below.

Fierce as he springs, the sword his head divides ; 445  
 The parted visage falls on equal sides :  
 With loud-resounding arms he strikes the plain ;  
 While thus Achilles glories o'er the slain.

Lie there, Otryntides ! the Trojan earth  
 Receives thee dead, though Gygæ boast thy birth ; 450  
 Those beauteous fields where Hyllus' waves are roll'd,  
 And plenteous Hermus swells with tides of gold,  
 Are thine no more Th' insulting hero said,  
 And left him sleeping in eternal shade.  
 'The rolling wheels of Greece the body tore, 455  
 And dash'd their axles with no vulgar gore.

Demoleon next, Antenor's offspring, laid  
 Breathless in dust, the price of rashness paid.  
 Th' impatient steel with full-descending sway  
 Forc'd through his brazen helm its furious way. 460  
 Resistless drove the batter'd skull before,  
 And dash'd and mingled all the brains with gore.  
 This sees Hippodamas, and, seiz'd with fright,  
 Deserts his chariot for a swifter flight :  
 The lance arrests him : an ignoble wound 465  
 The panting Trojan rivets to the ground.  
 He groans away his soul : not louder roars  
 At Neptune's shrine on Helicé's high shores  
 The victim bull : the rocks rebellow round,  
 And Ocean listens to the grateful sound. 470

Then fell on Polydore his vengeful rage,  
 The youngest hope of Priam's stooping age  
 (Whose feet for swiftness in the race surpass) ;  
 Of all his sons, the dearest, and the last,

To the forbidden field he takes his flight 475

In the first folly of a youthful knight,

To vaunt his swiftness, wheels around the plain,

But vaunts not long, with all his swiftness slain.

Struck where the crossing belts unite behind,

And golden rings the double back-plate join'd : 480

Forth through the navel burst the thrilling steel ;

And on his knees with piercing shrieks he fell ;

The rushing entrails pour'd upon the ground

His hands collect ; and darkness wraps him round.

When Hector view'd, all ghastly in his gore 485

Thus sadly slain, th' unhappy Polydore ;

A cloud of sorrow overcast his sight,

His soul no longer brook'd the distant fight,

Full in Achilles' dreadful front he came,

And shook his javelin like a waving flame. 490

The son of Peleus sees, with joy possest,

His heart high-bounding in his rising breast :

And, lo ! the man, on whom black fates attend ;

The man, that slew Achilles, in his friend !

No more shall Hector's and Pelides' spear 495

Turn from each other in the walks of war—

Then with revengeful eyes he scann'd him o'er :

Come, and receive thy fate ! He spake no more.

Hector, undaunted, thus. Such words employ

To one that dreads thee, some unwarlike boy : 500

Such we could give, defying and defy'd,

Mean intercourse of obloquy and pride !

I know thy force to mine superior far ;

But Heaven alone confers success in war :

Mean as I am, the Gods may guide my dart, 505  
And give it entrance in a braver heart.

Then parts the lance : but Pallas' heavenly breath  
Far from Achilles wafts the winged death :  
The bidden dart again to Hector flies,  
And at the feet of its great master lies. 510

Achilles closes with his hated foe,  
His heart and eyes with flaming fury glow :  
But present to his aid, Apollo shrouds  
The favour'd hero in a veil of clouds.

Thrice struck Pelides with indignant heart, 515  
Thrice in impassive air he plung'd the dart :  
The spear a fourth time bury'd in the cloud ;  
He foams with fury, and exclaims aloud.

Wretch ! thou hast 'scap'd again, once more thy flight  
Has sav'd thee, and the partial God of Light. 520  
But long thou shalt not thy just fate withstand,  
If any power assist Achilles' hand.  
Fly then inglorious ! but thy flight this day  
Whole hecatombs of Trojan ghosts shall pay.

With that, he gluts his rage on numbers slain :  
Then Dryops tumbled to th' ensanguin'd plain,  
Pierc'd through the neck : he left him panting there,  
And stopp'd Demuchus, great Philetor's heir,  
Gigantic chief ! deep gash'd th' enormous blade,  
And for the soul an ample passage made. 530

Laogonus and Dardanus expire,  
The valiant sons of an unhappy sire ;  
Both in one instant from the chariot hurl'd,  
Sunk in one instant to the nether world ;

This



This difference only their sad fates afford, 535  
That one the spear destroy'd, and one the sword.

Nor less unpity'd young Alastor bleeds;  
In vain his youth, in vain his beauty pleads;  
In vain he begs thee with a suppliant's moan,  
To spare a form, an age so like thy own! 540  
Unhappy boy! no prayer, no moving art,  
E'er bent that fierce, inexorable heart!  
While yet he trembled at his knees, and cry'd,  
The ruthless faulchion ope'd his tender side;  
The panting liver pours a flood of gore 545  
That drowns his bosom till he pants no more.

Through Mulius' head then drove th' impetuous  
The warrior falls, transfix'd from ear to ear. [spear,  
Thy life, Echeclus! next the sword bereaves,  
Deep through the front the ponderous faulchion cleaves;  
Warm'd in the brain the smoking weapon-lies,  
The purple death comes floating o'er his eyes.  
Then brave Deucalion dy'd: the dart was flung  
Where the knit nerves the pliant elbow frung;  
He dropt his arm, an unassisting weight, 555  
And stood all impotent, expecting fate:  
Full on his neck the falling faulchion sped,  
From his broad shoulders hew'd his crested head:  
Forth from the bone the spinal marrow flies,  
And sunk in dust the corpse extended lies. 560  
Rhigmus, whose race from fruitful Thracia came,  
(The son of Pireus, an illustrious name,)  
Succeeds to fate: the spear his belly rends;  
Prone from his car the thundering chief descends:

The squire, who saw expiring on the ground 565  
 His prostrate master, rein'd the steeds around:  
 His back scarce turn'd, the Pelian javelin gor'd,  
 And stretch'd the servant o'er his dying lord.  
 As when a flame the winding valley fills,  
 And runs on crackling shrubs between the hills; 570  
 Then o'er the stubble up the mountain flies,  
 Fires the high woods, and blazes to the skies,  
 This way and that the spreading torrent roars;  
 So sweeps the hero through the wasted shores:  
 Around him wide, immense destruction pours, 575  
 And earth is delug'd with the sanguine showers.  
 As with autumnal harvests cover'd o'er,  
 And thick bestrown, lies Ceres' sacred floor;  
 When round and round with never-weary'd pain,  
 The trampling steers beat out th' unnumber'd grain:  
 So the fierce coursers, as the chariot rolls,  
 Tread down whole ranks, and crush out heroes souls.  
 Dash'd from their hoofs while o'er the dead they fly,  
 Black, bloody drops the smoking chariot dye:  
 The spiky wheels through heaps of carnage tore; 585  
 And thick the groaning axles dropp'd with gore.  
 High o'er the scene of death Achilles stood,  
 All grim with dust, all horrible in blood:  
 Yet still insatiate, still with rage on flame;  
 Such is the lust of never-dying fame! 590

THE  
TWENTY-FIRST BOOK  
OF THE  
I L I A D.

## THE ARGUMENT.

### The Battle in the River Scamander.

THE Trojans fly before Achilles, some towards the town, others to the river Scamander: he falls upon the latter with great slaughter, takes twelve captives alive, to sacrifice to the shade of Patroclus; and kills Lycaon and Asteropæus. Scamander attacks him with all his waves; Neptune and Pallas assist the hero; Simois joins Scamander; at length Vulcan, by the instigation of Juno, almost dries up the river. This combat ended, the other Gods engage each other. Meanwhile Achilles continues the slaughter, drives the rest into Troy: Agenor only makes a stand, and is conveyed away in a cloud by Apollo; who (to delude Achilles) takes upon him Agenor's shape, and while he pursues him in that disguise, gives the Trojans an opportunity of retiring into their city.

The same day continues. The scene is on the banks and in the stream of Scamander.

[ 235 ]  
T H E

I L I A D.

B O O K X X I.

AND now to Xanthus' gliding stream they drove,  
Xanthus, immortal progeny of Jove.

The river here divides the flying train.

Part to the town fly diverse o'er the plain,

Where late their troops triumphant bore the fight : 5

Now chac'd, and trembling in ignoble flight

(These with a gather'd mist Saturnia shrouds,

And rolls behind the rout a heap of clouds).

Part plunge into the stream : old Xanthus roars,

The flashing billows beat the whiten'd shores : 10

With cries promiscuous all the banks resound ;

And here, and there, in eddies whirling round,

The flouncing steeds and shrieking warriors  
drown'd. }

As the scorch'd locusts from their fields retire,

While fast behind them runs the blaze of fire ; 15

Driven from the land before the smoky cloud,

The clustering legions rush into the flood :

So plung'd in Xanthus by Achilles' force,

Roars the resounding surge with men and horse.

His



His bloody lance the hero casts aside 20  
 (Which spreading tamarisks on the margin hide) ;  
 Then, like a God, the rapid billows braves,  
 Arm'd with his sword high brandish'd o'er the waves :  
 Now down he plunges, now he whirls it round,  
 Deep groan'd the waters with the dying sound ; 25  
 Repeated wounds the reddening river dy'd,  
 And the warm purple circled on the tide.  
 Swift through the foamy flood the Trojans fly,  
 And close in rocks or winding caverns lie :  
 So the huge dolphin tempesting the main, 30  
 In shoals before him fly the scaly train,  
 Confus'dly heap'd they seek their inmost caves,  
 Or pant and heave beneath the floating waves.  
 Now tir'd with slaughter from the Trojan band  
 Twelve chosen youths he drags alive to land ; 35  
 With their rich belts their captive arms constrains  
 (Late their proud ornaments, but now their chains).  
 These his attendants to the ships convey'd,  
 Sad victims ! destin'd to Patroclus' shade.  
 Then, as once more he plung'd amid the flood, 40  
 The young Lycaon in his passage stood ;  
 The son of Priam, whom the hero's hand  
 But late made captive in his father's land  
 (As from a sycamore, his sounding steel  
 Lopp'd the green arms to spoke a chariot-wheel) ; 45  
 To Lemnos isle he sold the royal slave,  
 Where Jason's son the price demanded gave ;  
 But kind Eëtion touching on the shore,  
 The ransom'd prince to fair Arisbe bore.

Ten days were past, since in his father's reign 50  
 He felt the sweets of liberty again;  
 The next, that God whom men in vain withstand,  
 Gives the same youth to the same conquering hand;  
 Now never to return! and doom'd to go  
 A sadder journey to the shades below. 55  
 His well-known face when great Achilles ey'd  
 (The helm and visor he had cast aside  
 With wild affright, and dropp'd upon the field  
 His useless lance and unavailing shield),  
 As trembling, panting, from the stream he fled, 60  
 And knock'd his faltering knees, the hero said.

Ye mighty Gods! what wonders strike my view!  
 Is it in vain our conquering arms subdue?  
 Sure I shall see yon heaps of Trojans kill'd,  
 Rise from the shades, and brave me on the field: 65  
 As now the captive, whom so late I bound  
 And sold to Lemnos, stalks on Trojan ground!  
 Not him the sea's unmeasur'd deeps detain,  
 That bar such numbers from their native plain:  
 Lo! he returns. Try, then, my flying spear! 70  
 Try, if the grave can hold the wanderer;  
 If earth at length this active prince can seize,  
 Earth, whose strong grasp has held down Hercules.

Thus while he spake, the Trojan pale with fears  
 Approach'd, and sought his knees with suppliant tears;  
 Loth as he was to yield his youthful breath,  
 And his soul shivering at th' approach of death.  
 Achilles rais'd the spear, prepar'd to wound;  
 He kiss'd his feet, extended on the ground:

And,

And while, above, the spear suspended stood, 80  
 Longing to dip its thirsty point in blood,  
 One hand embrac'd them close, one stopt the dart,  
 While thus these melting words attempt his heart.

Thy well-known captive, great Achilles! see,  
 Once more Lycaon trembles at thy knee. 85  
 Some pity to a suppliant's name afford,  
 Who shar'd the gifts of Ceres at thy board;  
 Whom late thy conquering arm to Lemnos bore,  
 Far from his father, friends, and native shore;  
 A hundred oxen were his price that day, 90  
 Now sums immense thy mercy shall repay.

Scarce respited from woes I yet appear,  
 And scarce twelve morning suns have seen me here;  
 Lo! Jove again submits me to thy hands,  
 Again, her victim cruel Fate demands! 95

I sprung from Priam and Laothœe fair  
 (Old Alte's daughter, and Lelegia's heir;  
 Who held in Pédasus his fam'd abode,  
 And rul'd the fields where silver Satnio flow'd):  
 Two sons (alas! unhappy sons) she bore; 100  
 For ah! one spear shall drink each brother's gore,  
 And I succeed to slaughter'd Polydore.

How from that arm of terror shall I fly?  
 Some dæmon urges! 'tis my doom to die!  
 If ever yet soft pity touch'd thy mind, 105

Ah! think not me too much of Hector's kind!  
 Not the same mother gave thy suppliant breath,  
 With his, who wrought thy lov'd Patroclus' death.

These words, attended with a shower of tears,  
 The youth address'd to unrelenting ears; 110

Talk

Talk not of life, or ransom, (he replies)  
 Patroclus dead, whoever meets me, dies:  
 In vain a single Trojan sues for grace;  
 But least, the sons of Priam's hateful race.

Die then, my friend! what boots it to deplore? 115

The great, the good Patroclus is no more!

He, far thy better, was foredoom'd to die,

"And thou, dost thou, bewail mortality?"

See'st thou not me, whom nature's gifts adorn,

Sprung from a hero, from a Goddess born; 120

The day shall come (which nothing can avert)

When by the spear, the arrow, or the dart,

By night, or day, by force or by design,

Impending death and certain fate are mine.

Die then—he said; and as the word he spoke, 125

The fainting stripling sunk, before the stroke:

His hand forgot its grasp, and left the spear:

While all his trembling frame confess'd his fear;

Sudden, Achilles his broad sword display'd,

And buried in his neck the reeking blade. 130

Prone fell the youth; and panting on the land,

The gushing purple dy'd the thirsty sand;

The victor to the stream the carcase gave,

And thus insults him, floating on the wave.

Lie there, Lycaon! let the fish surround 135

Thy bloated corse, and suck thy gory wound:

There no sad mother shall thy funerals weep,

But swift Scamander roll thee to the deep,

Whose every wave some watery monster brings,

To feast unpunish'd on the fat of kings. 140

So perish Troy, and all the Trojan line!  
 Such ruin theirs, and such compassion mine.  
 What boots you now Scamander's worship'd stream,  
 His earthly honours, and immortal name;  
 In vain your immolated bulls are slain, 145  
 Your living coursers glut his gulphs in vain;  
 Thus he rewards you, with this bitter fate;  
 Thus, till the Grecian vengeance is compleat;  
 Thus is aton'd Patroclus' honour'd shade,  
 And the short absence of Achilles paid. 150

These boastful words provoke the raging God;  
 With fury swells the violated flood.  
 What means divine may yet the power employ,  
 To check Achilles, and to rescue Troy?  
 Meanwhile the hero springs in arms, to dare 155  
 The great Asteropus to mortal war;  
 The son of Pelagon, whose lofty line  
 Flows from the source of Axis, stream divine!  
 (Fair Peribæa's love the God had crown'd,  
 With all his reflux waters circled round) 160  
 On him Achilles rush'd: he fearless stood,  
 And shook two spears, advancing from the flood;  
 The flood impell'd him, on Pelides' head  
 T' avenge his waters chok'd with heaps of dead.  
 Near as they drew, Achilles thus began. 165

What art thou, boldest of the race of man?  
 Who, or from whence? Unhappy is the sire  
 Whose son encounters our resistless ire.

O son of Pelcus! what avails to trace  
 (Reply'd the warrior) our illustrious race? 170

From



From rich Peonia's valleys I command,  
Arm'd with portended spears, my native band;  
Now shines the tenth bright morning since I came  
In aid of Ilion to the fields of fame:  
Axius, who swells with all the neighbouring rills,  
And wide around the floated region fills,  
Begot my sire, whose spear such glory won:  
Now lift thy arm, and try that hero's son!

Threatening he said: the hostile chiefs advance;  
At once Asteropus discharg'd each lance, 186  
(For both his dextrous hands the lance could wield)  
One struck, but pierc'd not the Vulcanian shield;  
One raz'd Achilles' hand; the spouting blood  
Spun forth, in earth the fasten'd weapon stood;  
Like lightning next the Pelian javelin flies: 185  
Its erring fury hiss'd along the skies;  
Deep in the swelling bank was driven the spear,  
Ev'n to the middle earth'd; and quiver'd there.  
Then from his side the sword Pelides drew,  
And on his foe with doubled fury flew. 190  
The foe thrice tugg'd, and shook the rooted wood;  
Repulsive of his might the weapon stood:  
The fourth, he tries to break the spear, in vain;  
Bent as he stands, he tumbles to the plain;  
His belly open'd with a ghastly wound, 195  
The reeking entrails pour upon the ground.  
Beneath the hero's feet he panting lies,  
And his eye darkens, and his spirit flies:  
While the proud victor thus triumphing said,  
His radiant armour tearing from the dead: 200

So ends thy glory! Such the fate they prove;  
 Who strive presumptuous with the sons of Jove.  
 Sprung from a river, didst thou boast thy line?  
 But great Saturnius is the source of mine.  
 How durst thou vaunt thy watery progeny? 205  
 Of Peleus, Æacus, and Jove, am I;  
 The race of these superiour far to those,  
 As he that thunders to the stream that flows.  
 What rivers can, Scamander might have shown;  
 But Jove he dreads, nor wars against his son. 210  
 Ev'n Achelœus might contend in vain,  
 And all the roaring billows of the main.  
 Th' eternal ocean, from whose fountains flow  
 The seas, the rivers, and the springs below,  
 The thundering voice of Jove abhors to hear, 215  
 And in his deep abysses shakes with fear.

He said; then from the bank his javelin tore,  
 And left the breathless warrior in his gore.  
 The floating tides the bloody carcase lave,  
 And beat against it, wave succeeding wave; 220  
 Till, roll'd between the banks, it lies the food  
 Of curling eels, and fishes of the flood.  
 All scatter'd round the stream (their mightiest slain)  
 Th' amaz'd Pæonians scour along the plain:  
 He vents his fury on the flying crew, 225  
 Thrasius, Astypylus, and Mnesius slew;  
 Mydon, Therfilochus, with Ænius fell;  
 And numbers more his lance had plung'd to hell;  
 But from the bottom of his gulphs profound,  
 Scamander spoke; the shores return'd the sound.

O first

O first of mortals! (for the Gods are thine)

In valour matchless, and in force divine!

If Jovè have given thee every Trojan head,

'Tis not on me thy rage should heap the dead.

See! my chok'd streams no more their course can keep,

Nor roll their wonted tribute to the deep.

Turn, then, impetuous! from our injur'd flood;

Content, thy slaughters could amaze a God.

In human form, confess'd before his eyes,

The river thus; and thus the chief replies.

240

O sacred stream! thy word we shall obey;

But not till Troy the destin'd vengeance pay,

Not till within her towers the perjur'd train

Shall pant, and tremble at our arms again:

Not till proud Hector, guardian of her wall,

245

Or stain this lance, or see Achilles fall.

He said; and drove with fury on the foe.

Then to the godhead of the silver bow

The yellow flood began: O son of Jove!

Was not the mandate of the sire above

250

Full and express? that Phœbus should employ

His sacred arrows in defence of Troy,

And make her conquer, till Hyperion's fall

In awful darkness hide the face of all?

He spoke in vain—the chief without delay

255

Ploughs through the boiling surge his desperate way.

Then, rising in his rage above the shores,

From all his deep the bellowing river roars,

Huge heaps of slain disgorges on the coast,

And round the banks the ghastly dead are tost.

260

While all before, the billows rang'd on high  
 (A watery bulwark) skreen the bands who fly.  
 Now bursting on his head with thundering sound,  
 The falling deluge whelms the hero round :  
 His loaded shield bends to the rushing tide ; 265  
 His feet, upborn, scarce the strong flood divide,  
 Sliddering, and staggering. On the border stood  
 A spreading elm, that overhung the flood ;  
 He seiz'd a bending bough, his steps to stay ;  
 The plant uprooted to his weight gave way, 270  
 Heaving the bank, and undermining all ;  
 Loud flash the waters to the rushing fall  
 Of the thick foliage. The large trunk display'd  
 Bridg'd the rough flood across : the hero stay'd  
 On this his weight, and, rais'd upon his hand, 275  
 Leapt from the channel, and regain'd the land.  
 Then blacken'd the wild waves ; the murmur rose ;  
 The God pursues, a huger billow throws,  
 And bursts the bank, ambitious to destroy  
 The man whose fury is the fate of Troy. 280  
 He, like the warlike eagle, speeds his pace  
 (Swiftest and strongest of th' aërial race)  
 Far as a spear can fly, Achilles springs  
 At every bound ; his clanging armour rings ;  
 Now here, now there, he turns on every side, 285  
 And winds his course before the following tide ;  
 The waves flow after, wheresoe'er he wheels,  
 And gather fast, and murmur at his heels.  
 So when a peasant to his garden brings  
 Soft rills of water from the bubbling springs, 290  
 And

And calls the floods from high, to bless his bowers,  
And feed with pregnant streams the plants and flowers;  
Soon as he clears whate'er their passage staid,  
And marks the future current with his spade,  
Swift o'er the rolling pebbles, down the hills 295  
Louder and louder purl the falling rills,  
Before him scattering, they prevent his pains,  
And shine in mazy wanderings o'er the plains.

Still flies Achilles, but before his eyes  
Still swift Scamander rolls wheree'er he flies: 300  
Not all his speed escapes the rapid floods;  
The first of men, but not a match for Gods.  
Oft as he turn'd the torrent to oppose,  
And bravely try if all the powers were foes;  
So oft the surge, in watery mountains spread, 305  
Beats on his back, or bursts upon his head.  
Yet dauntless still the adverse flood he braves,  
And still indignant bounds above the waves.  
Tir'd by the tides, his knees relax with toil;  
Wash'd from beneath him slides the slimy soil: 310  
When thus (his eyes on heaven's expansion thrown)  
Forth bursts the hero with an angry groan.

Is there no God Achilles to befriend,  
No Power t' avert his miserable end?  
Prevent, oh Jove! this ignominious date, 315  
And make my future life the sport of Fate.  
Of all Heaven's oracles believ'd in vain,  
But most of Thetis, must her son complain;  
By Phœbus darts she prophesied my fall,  
In glorious arms before the Trojan wall. 320



Oh ! had I died in fields of battle warm,  
 Stretch'd like a hero, by a hero's arm !  
 Might Hector's spear this dauntless bosom rend,  
 And my swift soul o'ertake my slaughter'd friend !  
 Ah, no ! Achilles meets a shameful fate, 325  
 Oh how unworthy of the brave and great !  
 Like some vile swain, whom on a rainy day,  
 Crossing a ford, the torrent sweeps away,  
 An unregarded carcase, to the sea. }  
 Neptune and Pallas haste to his relief, 330  
 And thus in human form address the chief :  
 The power of Ocean first. Forbear thy fear,  
 O son of Peleus ! Lo, thy Gods appear !  
 Behold ! from Jove descending to thy aid,  
 Propitious Neptune, and the blue-ey'd Maid. 335  
 Stay, and the furious flood shall cease to rave :  
 'Tis not thy fate to glut his angry wave.  
 But thou, the counsel Heaven suggests, attend !  
 Nor breathe from combat, nor thy sword suspend,  
 Till Troy receive her flying sons, till all 340  
 Her routed squadrons pant behind their wall :  
 Hector alone shall stand his fatal chance,  
 And Hector's blood shall smoke upon thy lance.  
 Thine is the glory doom'd. Thus spake the Gods :  
 Then swift ascended to the bright abodes. 345  
 Stung with new ardour, thus by Heaven impell'd,  
 He springs impetuous, and invades the field :  
 O'er all th' expanded plain the waters spread ;  
 Heav'd on the bounding billows danc'd the dead,  
 Floating 'midst scatter'd arms ; while casques of gold  
 And turn'd-up bucklers glitter'd as they roll'd.

High o'er the surging tide, by leaps and bounds,  
He wades, and mounts; the parted wave resounds.  
Not a whole river stops the hero's course,  
While Pallas fills him with immortal force. 355  
With equal rage, indignant Xanthus roars,  
And lifts his billows, and o'erwhelms his shores.

Then thus to Simoïs: Haste, my brother flood!  
And check this mortal that controls a God:  
Our bravest heroes else shall quit the fight, 360  
And Ilion tumble from her towery height.  
Call then thy subject streams, and bid them roar,  
From all thy fountains swell thy watery store,  
With broken rocks, and with a load of dead  
Charge the black surge, and pour it on his head. 365  
Mark how resistless through the floods he goes,  
And boldly bids the warring Gods be foes!  
But nor that force, nor form divine to fight  
Shall aught avail him, if our rage unite:  
Whelm'd under our dark gulphs those arms shall lie,  
That blaze so dreadful in each Trojan eye;  
And deep beneath a sandy mountain hurl'd,  
Immers'd remain this terreur of the world.  
Such ponderous ruin shall confound the place,  
No Greek shall e'er his perish'd reliicks grace, 375  
No hand his bones shall gather, or inhume;  
These his cold rites, and this his watery tomb.

He said; and on the chief descends amain,  
Increas'd with gore, and swelling with the slain.  
Then murmuring from his beds, he boils, he raves,  
And a foam whitens on the purple waves:

At every step, before Achilles stood  
 The crimson surge, and delug'd him with blood.  
 Fear touch'd the Queen of heaven: she saw dismay'd,  
 She call'd aloud, and summon'd Vulcan's aid, 385

Rise to the war! th' insulting flood requires  
 Thy wasteful arm: assemble all thy fires!  
 While to their aid, by our command enjoin'd,  
 Rush the swift eastern and the western wind:  
 These from old Ocean at my word shall blow, 390  
 Pour the red torrent on the watery foe,  
 Corsets and arms to one bright ruin turn,  
 And hissing rivers to their bottoms burn.  
 Go, mighty in thy rage! display thy power,  
 Drink the whole flood, the crackling trees devour, 395  
 Scorch all the banks! and (till our voice reclaim)  
 Exert th' unwearied furies of the flame!

The Power ignipotent her word obeys:  
 Wide o'er the plain he pours the boundless blaze;  
 At once consumes the dead, and dries the soil; 400  
 And the shrunk waters in their channel boil.  
 As when autumnal Boreas sweeps the sky,  
 And instant blows the water'd gardens dry:  
 So look'd the field, so whiten'd was the ground,  
 While Vulcan breath'd the fiery blast around. 405  
 Swift on the sedgy reeds the ruin preys;  
 Along the margin winds the running blaze:  
 The trees in flaming rows to ashes turn,  
 The flowery lotos and the tamarisk burn,  
 Broad elm, and cypress rising in a spire; 410  
 The watery willows hiss before the fire.

Now glow the waves, the fishes pant for breath,  
The eels lie twisting in the pangs of death;  
Now flounce aloft, now dive the scaly fry,  
Or, gasping, turn their bellies to the sky. 415  
At length the river rear'd his languid head,  
And thus, short-panting, to the God he said.

Oh, Vulcan! oh! what power resists thy might?  
I faint, I sink, unequal to the fight—  
I yield Let Ilion fall; if Fate decree 420  
Ah—bend no more thy fiery arms on me!

He ceas'd; wide conflagration blazing round;  
The bubbling waters yield a hissing sound.  
As when the flames beneath a caldron rise,  
To melt the fat of some rich sacrifice, 425  
Amid the fierce embrace of circling fires  
The waters foam, the heavy smoke aspires:  
So boils th' imprison'd flood, forbid to flow,  
And, chok'd with vapours, feels his bottom glow.  
To Juno then, imperial queen of air, 430  
The burning river sends his earnest prayer.

Ah, why, Saturnia! must thy son engage  
Me, only me, with all his wasteful rage?  
On other Gods his dreadful arm employ,  
For mightier Gods assert the cause of Troy. 435  
Submissive I desist, if thou command;  
But, ah! withdraw this all-destroying hand.  
Hear then my solemn oath, to yield to Fate  
Unaided Ilion, and her destin'd state,  
Till Greece shall gird her with destructive flame, 440  
And in one ruin sink the Trojan name.

His

His warm intreaty touch'd Saturnia's ear :  
 She bade th' Ignipotent his rage forbear,  
 Recall the flame, nor in a mortal cause  
 Infest a God ; th' obedient flame withdraws : 445  
 Again, the branching streams begin to spread,  
 And soft re-murmur in their wonted bed.

While these by Juno's will the strife resign,  
 The warring Gods in fierce contention join :  
 Re-kindling rage each heavenly breast alarms ; 450  
 With horrid clangor shock'd th' æthereal arms :  
 Heaven in loud thunder bids the trumpet sound ;  
 And wide beneath them groans the rending ground.  
 Jove, as his sport, the dreadful scene describes,  
 And views contending Gods with careless eyes. 455  
 The Power of battles lifts his brazen spear,  
 And first assaults the radiant Queen of War.

What mov'd thy madness, thus to dis-unite  
 Æthereal minds, and mix all Heaven' in fight ?  
 What wonder this, when in thy frantic mood 460  
 Thou drov'st a mortal to insult a God ?  
 Thy impious hand Tydides' javelin bore,  
 And madly bath'd it in celestial gore.

He spoke, and smote the loud-resounding shield,  
 Which bears Jove's thunder on its dreadful field ; 465  
 The adamantinæ Ægis of her Sire,  
 That turns the glancing bolt and forked fire.  
 Then heav'd the Goddess in her mighty hand  
 A stone, the limit of the neighbouring land,  
 There fix'd from eldest times ; black, craggy, vast :  
 This at the heavenly homicide she cast,

Thun-



Thundering he falls, a mass of monstrous size;  
And seven broad acres covers as he lies,  
The stunning stroke his stubborn nerves unbound;  
Loud o'er the fields his ringing arms resound: 475  
The scornful dame her conquests views with smiles,  
And glorying thus the prostrate God reviles.

Hast thou not yet, insatiate fury! known  
How far Minerva's force transcends thy own?  
Juno, whom thou rebellious dar'st withstand, 480  
Corrects thy folly thus by Pallas' hand;  
Thus meets thy broken faith with just disgrace,  
And partial aid to Troy's perfidious race.

The Goddess spoke, and turn'd her eyes away,  
That, beaming round, diffus'd celestial day. 485  
Jove's Cyprian daughter, stooping on the land,  
Lent to the wounded God her tender hand:  
Slowly he rises, scarcely breathes with pain,  
And, propt on her fair arm, forsakes the plain.  
This the bright Empress of the heavens survey'd, 490  
And, scoffing, thus to War's victorious maid.

Lo! what an aid on Mars's side is seen!  
The Smiles and Love's unconquerable queen!  
Mark with what insolence, in open view,  
She moves: let Pallas, if she dares, pursue. 495

Minerva smiling heard, the pair o'ertook,  
And slightly on her breast the wanton strook:  
She, unresisting, fell, (her spirits fled);  
On earth together lay the lovers spread,  
And like these heroes, be the fate of all 500  
(Minerva cries) who guard the Trojan wall!

To Grecian Gods such let the Phrygians be,  
 So dread, so fierce, as Venus is to me;  
 Then from the lowest stone shall Troy be mov'd—  
 Thus she; and Juno with a smile approv'd. 505

Meantime, to mix in more than mortal fight,  
 The God of Ocean dares the God of Light.  
 What sloth hath seiz'd us, when the fields around  
 Ring with conflicting powers, and heaven returns the  
 sound?

Shall, ignominious, we with shame retire, 510

No deed perform'd, to our Olympian Sire?

Come, prove thy arm! for first the war to wage,

Suits not my greatness, or superior age:

Rash as thou art to prop the Trojan throne

(Forgetful of my wrongs, and of thy own), 515

And guard the race of proud Laomedon!

Hast thou forgot how, at the monarch's prayer,

We shar'd the lengthen'd labours of a year?

Troy walls I rais'd (for such were Jove's commands)

And yon proud bulwarks grew beneath my hands:

Thy task it was to feed the bellowing droves

Along fair Ida's vales and pendent groves.

But when the circling seasons in their train

Brought back the grateful day that crown'd our pain;

With menace stern the fraudulent king defy'd 525

Our latent Godhead, and the prize deny'd:

Mad as he was, he threaten'd servile bands,

And doom'd us exiles far in barbarous lands.

Incens'd, we heavenward fled with swiftest wing,

And destin'd vengeance on the perjur'd king. 530

Loft

Dost thou, for this, afford proud Ilion grace,  
And not like us, infest the faithless race;  
Like us, their present, future sons destroy,  
And from its deep foundations heave their Troy?

Apollo thus: To combat for mankind, 533  
Ill suits the wisdom of celestial mind:  
For what is man? Calamitous by birth,  
They owe their life and nourishment to earth;  
Like yearly leaves, that now, with beauty crown'd,  
Smile on the sun; now wither on the ground. 540

To their own hands commit the frantic scene,  
Nor mix immortals in a cause so mean.

Then turns his face; far beaming heavenly fires,  
And from the senior power submits retires:  
Him, thus retreating, Artemis upbraids, 543  
The quiver'd huntress of the Sylvan shades.

And is it thus the youthful Phœbus flies,  
And yields to Ocean's hoary Sire the prize?  
How vain that martial pomp and dreadful show  
Of pointed arrows, and the silver bow! 550  
Now boast no more in yon celestial bower,  
Thy force can match the great earth-shaking Power.

Silent, he heard the Queen of Woods upbraid:  
Not so Saturnia bore the vaunting maid;  
But furious thus. What insolence has driven 553  
Thy pride to face the majesty of Heaven?  
What though by Jove the female plague design'd,  
Fierce to the feeble race of woman-kind,  
The wretched matron feels thy piercing dart;  
Thy sex's tyrant, with a tiger's heart? 560

What

What though, tremendous in the woodland chace,  
 Thy certain arrows pierce the savage race?  
 How dares thy rashness on the powers divine  
 Employ those arms; or match thy force with mine?  
 Learn hence, no more unequal war to wage— 565  
 She said, and seiz'd her wrists with eager rage;  
 These in her left hand lock'd, her right unty'd  
 The bow, the quiver, and its plumed pride.  
 About her temples flies the busy bow;  
 Now here, now there, she winds her from the blow;  
 The scattering arrows rattling from the case,  
 Drop round, and idly mark the dusty place.  
 Swift from the field the baffled huntress flies,  
 And scarce retains the torrent in her eyes:  
 So, when the falcon wings her way above, 575  
 To the cleft cavern speeds the gentle dove,  
 (Not fated yet to die) there safe retreats.  
 Yet still her heart against the marble beats.  
 To her, Latona hastes with tender care,  
 Whom Hermes viewing, thus declines the war. 580  
 How shall I face the dame, who gives delight  
 To him whose thunders blacken heaven with night?  
 Go, matchless Goddess! triumph in the skies,  
 And boast my conquest, while I yield the prize.  
 He spoke; and past: Latona, stooping low, 585  
 Collects the scatter'd shafts, and fallen bow,  
 That, glittering on the dust, lay here and there;  
 Dishonour'd relicks of Diana's war.  
 Then swift pursued her to her blest abode,  
 Where all-confus'd she sought the Sovereign God;  
 Weeping

Weeping she grasp'd his knees: th' ambrosial vest  
Shook with her sighs, and panted on her breast.

The Sire superior smil'd; and bade her show  
What heavenly hand had caus'd his daughter's woe?  
Abash'd, she names his own Imperial spouse; 595  
And the pale crescent fades upon her brows.

Thus they above: while, swiftly gliding down,  
Apollo enters Ilion's sacred town:  
The Guardian God now trembled for her wall,  
And fear'd the Greeks, though Fate forbade her fall.  
Back to Olympus, from the war's alarms,  
Return the shining bands of Gods in arms;  
Some proud in triumph, some with rage on fire;  
And take their thrones around th' ætherial Sire.

Through blood, through death, Achilles still proceeds,  
O'er slaughter'd heroes, and o'er rolling steeds.  
As when avenging flames with fury driven  
On guilty towns exert the wrath of Heaven;  
The pale inhabitants, some fall, some fly;  
And the red vapours purple all the sky: 610  
So rag'd Achilles: death and dire dismay,  
And toils, and terrours, fill'd the dreadful day.

High on a turret hoary Priam stands,  
And marks the waste of his destructive hands;  
Views, from his arm, the Trojans scatter'd flight, 615  
And the near hero rising on his sight!  
No step, no check, no aid! With feeble pace,  
And settled sorrow on his aged face,  
Fast as he could, he fighting quits the walls;  
And thus, descending, on the guards he calls. 620

You



You to whose care our city-gates belong,  
 Set wide your portals to the flying throng:  
 For lo! he comes, with unresisted sway;  
 He comes, and desolation marks his way!  
 But when within the walls our troops take breath, 623  
 Lock fast the brazen bars, and shut out death.  
 Thus charg'd the reverend monarch: wide were flung  
 The opening folds; the sounding hinges rung.  
 Phœbus rush'd forth, the flying bands to meet;  
 Struck slaughter back, and cover'd the retreat. 630  
 On heaps the Trojans croud to gain the gate,  
 And, glad some see their last escape from Fate.  
 Thither, all parch'd with thirst, a heartless train,  
 Hoary with dust, they beat the hollow plain:  
 And gasping, panting, fainting, labour on 635  
 With heavier strides, that lengthen tow'rd the town.  
 Enrag'd Achilles follows with his spear;  
 Wild with revenge, insatiable of war.  
 Then had the Greeks eternal praise acquir'd,  
 And Troy inglorious to her walls retir'd; 640  
 But \* he, the God who darts æthereal flame,  
 Shot down to save her, and redeem her fame.  
 To young Agenor force divine he gave  
 (Antenor's offspring, haughty, bold, and brave);  
 In aid of him, beside the beach he sae, 645  
 And, wrapt in clouds, restrain'd the hand of Fate.  
 When now the generous youth Achilles spies,  
 Thick beats his heart, the troubled motions rise  
 (So, ere a storm, the waters heave and roll);  
 He stops, and questions thus his mighty soul. 650

What,

\* Apollo.

What, shall I fly this terrour of the plain ?  
 Like others fly, and be like others slain ?  
 Vain hope ! to shun him by the self-same road  
 Yon line of slaughter'd Trojans lately trod.  
 No : with the common heap I scorn to fall— 655  
 What if they pass'd me to the Trojan wall,  
 While I decline to yonder path, that leads  
 To Ida's forests and surrounding shades ?  
 So may I reach, conceal'd, the cooling flood,  
 From my tir'd body wash the dirt and blood, 660  
 As soon as night her dusky veil extends,  
 Return in safety to my Trojan friends.  
 What if ?—But wherefore all this vain debate ?  
 Stand I to doubt, within the reach of Fate ?  
 Ev'n now perhaps, ere yet I turn the wall, 665  
 The fierce Achilles sees me, and I fall :  
 Such is his swiftnefs, 'tis in vain to fly,  
 And such his valour, that who stands must die.  
 Howe'er 'tis better, fighting for the state,  
 Here, and in public view, to meet my fate. 670  
 Yet sure he too is mortal ! he may feel  
 (Like all the sons of earth) the force of steel ;  
 One only soul informs that dreadful frame ;  
 And Jove's sole favour gives him all his fame.

He said, and stood, collected in his might ; 675  
 And all his beating bosom claim'd the fight.  
 So from some deep-grown wood a panther starts,  
 Rous'd from his thicket by a storm of darts :  
 Untaught to fear or fly, he hears the sounds  
 Of shouting hunters, and of clamorous hounds ; 680

Though struck, though wounded, scarce perceives the  
pain ;

And the barb'd javelin stings his breast in vain :

On their whole war, untam'd the savage flies ;

And tears his hunter, or beneath him dies.

Not less resolv'd, Antenor's valiant heir

685

Confronts Achilles, and awaits the war,

Disdainful of retreat : high-held before,

His shield (a broad circumference) he bore ;

Then graceful as he stood in act to throw

The lifted javelin, thus bespoke the foe.

690

How proud Achilles glories in his fame!

And hopes this day to sink the Trojan name

Beneath her ruins ! Know, that hope is vain ;

A thousand woes, a thousand toils, remain.

Parents and children our just arms employ,

695

And strong, and many, are the sons of Troy.

Great as thou art, ev'n thou may'st stain with gore

These Phrygian fields, and press a foreign shore.

He said : with matchless force the javelin flung

Smote on his knee ; the hollow cuishes rung

700

Beneath the pointed steel ; but safe from harms

He stands impassive in th' ætherial arms.

Then fiercely rushing on the daring foe,

His lifted arm prepares the fatal blow :

But jealous of his fame Apollo shrouds

705

The God-like Trojan in a veil of clouds.

Safe from pursuit, and shut from mortal view,

Dismiss'd with fame the favour'd youth withdrew.

Meanwhile the God, to cover their escape,

Assumes Agenor's habit, voice, and shape,

710

Flies

Flies from the furious chief in this disguise;  
 The furious chief still follows where he flies.  
 Now o'er the fields they stretch with lengthen'd strides,  
 Now urge the course where swift Scamander glides:  
 The God now, distant scarce a stride before, 715  
 Tempts his pursuit, and wheels about the shore;  
 While all the flying troops their speed employ,  
 And pour on heaps into the walls of Troy:  
 No stop, no stay; no thought to ask, or tell,  
 Who scap'd by flight, or who by battle fell. 720  
 'Twas tumult all, and violence of flight;  
 And sudden joy confus'd, and mix'd affright:  
 Pale Troy against Achilles shuts her gate;  
 And nations breathe, deliver'd from their fate.





THE  
TWENTY-SECOND BOOK

OF THE

I L I A D.

## THE ARGUMENT.

### The Death of Hector.

THE Trojans being safe within the walls, Hector only stays to oppose Achilles. Priam is struck at his approach, and tries to persuade his son to re-enter the town. Hecuba joins her intreaties, but in vain. Hector consults within himself what measures to take; but, at the advance of Achilles, his resolution fails him, and he flies; Achilles pursues him thrice round the walls of Troy. The Gods debate concerning the fate of Hector; at length Minerva descends to the aid of Achilles. She deludes Hector in the shape of Deiphobus; he stands the combat, and is slain. Achilles drags the dead body at his chariot, in the sight of Priam and Hecuba. Their lamentations, tears, and despair. Their cries reach the ears of Andromache, who, ignorant of this, was retired into the inner part of the palace; she mounts up to the walls, and beholds her dead husband. She swoons at the spectacle. Her excess of grief and lamentation.

The thirtieth day still continues. The scene lies under the walls, and on the battlements of Troy.

## T H E

## I L I A D.

## B O O K XXII.

**T**HUS to their bulwarks, smit with panic fear,  
 The herded Ilians rush like driven deer;  
 There safe, they wipe their briny drops away,  
 And drown in bowls the labours of the day.  
 Close to the walls, advancing o'er the fields 5  
 Beneath one roof of well-compacted shields,  
 March, bending on, the Greeks embodied powers,  
 Far-stretching in the shade of Trojan towers.  
 Great Hector singly staid; chain'd down by Fate,  
 There fixt he stood before the Scæan gate; 10  
 Still his bold arms determin'd to employ,  
 The guardian still of long-defended Troy.

Apollo now to tir'd Achilles turns  
 (The power confest in all his glory burns).  
 And what (he cries) has Peleus' son in view, 15  
 With mortal speed a Godhead to pursue?  
 For not to thee to know the Gods is given,  
 Unskill'd to trace the latent marks of Heaven.  
 What boots thee now, that Troy forsook the plain?  
 Vain thy past labour, and thy present vain: 20  
 Safe in their walls are now her troops bestow'd,  
 While here thy frantic rage attacks a God.

The chief incens'd—Too partial God of day!  
 To check my conquests in the middle way:  
 How few in Ilium else had refuge found! 25  
 What gasping numbers now had bit the ground!  
 Thou robb'dst me of a glory justly mine,  
 Powerful of Godhead, and of fraud divine:  
 Mean fame, alas! for one of heavenly strain,  
 To cheat a mortal who repines in vain. 30

Then to the city terrible and strong,  
 With high and haughty steps he tower'd along.  
 So the proud courser, victor of the prize,  
 To the near goal with double ardour flies.  
 Him, as he blazing shot across the field, 35  
 The careful eyes of Priam first beheld.  
 Not half so dreadful rises to the sight  
 Through the thick gloom of some tempestuous night  
 Orion's dog (the year when autumn weighs)  
 And o'er the feeble stars exerts his rays; 40  
 Terrific glory! for his burning breath  
 Taints the red air with fevers, plagues, and death.  
 So flam'd his fiery mail. Then wept the sage;  
 He strikes his reverend head now white with age:  
 He lifts his wither'd arms; obtests the skies; 45  
 He calls his much-lov'd son with feeble cries;  
 The son, resolv'd Achilles' force to dare,  
 Full at the Scæan gates expects the war;  
 While the sad father on the rampart stands,  
 And thus adjures him with extended hands. 50

Ah stay not, stay not! guardless and alone;  
 Hector! my lov'd, my dearest bravest son!

Methinks

Methinks already I behold thee slain,  
 And stretch'd beneath that fury of the plain.  
 Implacable Achilles! might'st thou be 35  
 To all the Gods no dearer than to me!  
 Thee, vultures wild should scatter round the shore,  
 And bloody dogs grow fiercer from thy gore.  
 How many valiant sons I late enjoy'd,  
 Valiant in vain! by thy curst arm destroy'd: 60  
 Or, worse than slaughter'd, sold in distant isles  
 To shameful bondage and unworthy toils.  
 Two, while I speak, my eyes in vain explore, }  
 Two from one mother sprung, my Polydore, }  
 And lov'd Lycaon; now perhaps no more! 65 }  
 Oh! if in yonder hostile camp they live,  
 What heaps of gold, what treasures, would I give!  
 (Their grandfire's wealth, by right of birth their own,  
 Consign'd his daughter with Lelegia's throne)  
 But if (which heaven forbid), already lost, 70  
 All pale they wander on the Stygian coast;  
 What sorrows then must their sad mother know,  
 What anguish I! unutterable woe!  
 Yet less that anguish, less to her, to me,  
 Less to all Troy, if not depriv'd of thee. 75  
 Yet shun Achilles! enter yet the wall;  
 And spare thyself, thy father, spare us all!  
 Save thy dear life; or, if a soul so brave  
 Neglect that thought, thy dearer glory save.  
 Pity, while yet I live, these silver hairs; 80  
 While yet thy father feels the woes he bears,  
 Yet curst with sense! a wretch whom in his rage  
 (All trembling on the verge of helpless age)

Great



Great Jove has plac'd, sad spectacle of pain!  
 The bitter dregs of fortune's cup to drain : 85  
 To fill with scenes of death his closing eyes,  
 And number all his days by miseries!  
 My heroes slain, my bridal bed o'erturn'd,  
 My daughters ravish'd, and my city burn'd,  
 My bleeding infants dash'd against the floor ; 90  
 These I have yet to see, perhaps yet more !  
 Perhaps ev'n I, reserv'd by angry Fate  
 The last sad relick of my ruin'd state,  
 (Dire pomp of sovereign wretchedness !) must fall,  
 And stain the pavement of my regal hall ; 95  
 Where famish'd dogs, late guardians of my door,  
 Shall lick their mangled master's spatter'd gore.  
 Yet for my sons I thank you, Gods ! 'twas well ;  
 Well have they perish'd, for in fight they fell.  
 Who dies in youth and vigour, dies the best, 100  
 Struck through with wounds, all honest on the breast.  
 But, when the Fates in fullness of their rage,  
 Spurn the hoar head of unresisting age,  
 In dust the reverend lineaments deform,  
 And pour to dogs the life-blood scarcely warm ; 105  
 This, this is misery ! the last, the worst,  
 That man can feel ; man, fated to be curst !  
 He said, and acting what no words could say,  
 Rent from his head the silver locks away.  
 With him the mournful mother bears a part ; 110  
 Yet all their sorrows turn not Hector's heart :  
 The zone unbrac'd, her bosom she display'd ;  
 And thus, fast-falling the salt tears, she said.

Have

Have mercy on me, O my son! revere

The words of age; attend a parent's prayer! 115

If ever thee in these fond arms I prest,  
Or still'd thy infant clamours at this breast;  
Ah, do not thus our helpless years forego,  
But, by our walls secur'd, repel the foe.

Against his rage if singly thou proceed, 120  
Shouldst thou (but heaven avert it!) shouldst thou bleed,  
Nor must thy corpse lie honour'd on the bier,  
Nor spouse, nor mother, grace thee with a tear;  
Far from our pious rites, those dear remains  
Must feast the vultures on the naked plains. 125

So they, while down their cheeks the torrents roll;  
But fix'd remains the purpose of his soul:  
Resolv'd he stands, and with a fiery glance  
Expects the hero's terrible advance.

So, roll'd up in his den, the swelling snake 130  
Beholds the traveller approach the brake;  
When fed with noxious herbs his turgid veins  
Have gather'd half the poisons of the plains;  
He burns, he stiffens with collected ire,  
And his red eye-balls glare with living fire. 135  
Beneath a turret, on his shield reclin'd,  
He stood, and question'd thus his mighty mind.

Where lies my way? To enter in the wall?  
Honour and shame th' ungenerous thought recall:  
Shall proud Polydamas before the gate 140  
Proclaim, his counsels are obey'd too late,  
Which timely follow'd but the former night,  
What numbers had been sav'd by Hector's flight?

That

That wise advice rejected with disdain,  
 I feel my folly in my people slain. 145  
 Methinks my suffering country's voice I hear,  
 But most, her worthless sons insult my ear,  
 On my rash courage charge the chance of war,  
 And blame those virtues which they cannot share.  
 No—if I e'er return, return I must 150  
 Glorious, my country's terror laid in dust:  
 Or, if I perish, let her see me fall  
 In field at least, and fighting for her wall.  
 And yet suppose these measures I forego,  
 Approach unarm'd, and parley with the foe, 155  
 The warrior-shield, the helm, and lance, lay down,  
 And treat on terms of peace to save the town:  
 The wife withheld, the treasure ill-detain'd,  
 (Cause of the war, and grievance of the land)  
 With honourable justice to restore;  
 And add half Ilion's yet remaining store,  
 Which Troy shall, sworn, produce; that injur'd Greece  
 May share our wealth, and leave our walls in peace.  
 But why this thought? Unarm'd if I should go, }  
 What hope of mercy from this vengeful foe, 165 }  
 But woman-like to fall, and fall without a blow? }  
 We greet not here, as man conversing man,  
 Met at an oak, or journeying o'er a plain;  
 No season now for calm familiar talk,  
 Like youths and maidens in an evening walk: 170  
 War is our business, but to whom is given  
 To die, or triumph, that, determine Heaven!  
 Thus pondering, like a God the Greek drew nigh,  
 His dreadful plumage nodded from on high;

The Pelian javelin in his better hand, 175  
 Shot trembling rays that glitter'd o'er the land;  
 And on his breast the beamy splendors shone  
 Like Jove's own lightning or the rising sun,  
 As Hector sees, unusual terrors rise,  
 Struck by some God, he fears, recedes, and flies. 180  
 He leaves the gates, he leaves the walls behind;  
 Achilles follows like the winged wind.  
 Thus at the panting dove a falcon flies  
 (The swiftest racer of the liquid skies)  
 Just when he holds, or thinks he holds his prey, 185  
 Obliquely wheeling through th' ærial way;  
 With open beak and shrilling cries he springs,  
 And aims his claws, and shoots upon his wings:  
 No less fore-right the rapid chace they held,  
 One urg'd by fury, one by fear impell'd; 190  
 Now circling round the walls their course maintain,  
 Where the high watch-tower overlooks the plain;  
 Now where the fig-trees spread their umbrage broad,  
 (A wider compass) smoke along the road.  
 Next by Scamander's double source they bound, 195  
 Where two fam'd fountains burst the parted ground;  
 This hot through scorching clefts is seen to rise,  
 With exhalations steaming to the skies;  
 That the green banks in summer's heat o'erflows,  
 Like crystal clear, and cold as winter snows. 200  
 Each gushing fount a marble cistern fills,  
 Whose polish'd bed receives the falling rills;  
 Where Trojan dames (ere yet alarm'd by Greece)  
 Wash'd their fair garments in the days of peace.

By

By these they pass'd, one chacing, one in flight 205  
(The mighty fled, pursued by stronger might).

Swift was the course; no vulgar prize they play,  
No vulgar victim must reward the day  
(Such as in races crown the speedy strife).

The prize contended was great Hector's life. 210

As when some hero's funerals are decreed  
In grateful honour of the mighty dead;  
Where high rewards the vigorous youth inflame  
(Some golden tripod, or some lovely dame);

The panting coursers swiftly turn the goal, 215  
And with them turns the rais'd spectator's soul.

Thus three times round the Trojan wall they fly;  
The gazing Gods lean forward from the sky:

To whom, while eager on the chace they look,  
The Sire of mortals and immortals spoke. 220

Unworthy fight! the man belov'd of Heaven,  
Behold, inglorious round yon city driven!  
My heart partakes the generous Hector's pain;  
Hector, whose zeal whole hecatombs has slain,  
Whose grateful fumes the Gods receiv'd with joy,  
From Ida's summits, and the towers of Troy:  
Now see him flying! to his fears resign'd,  
And Fate, and fierce Achilles, close behind.

Consult, ye Powers! ('tis worthy your debate)  
Whether to snatch him from impending Fate, 230  
Or let him bear, by stern Pelides slain,  
(Good as he is) the lot impos'd on man?

Then Pallas thus: Shall he whose vengeance forms  
The forked bolt, and blackens heaven with storms,  
Shall



# ILIAD, Book XXII.

271

Shall he prolong one Trojan's forfeit breath !

235

A man, a mortal, pre-ordain'd to death !

And will no murmurs fill the courts above ?

No Gods indignant blame their partial Jove ?

Go then (return'd the Sire) without delay,

Exert thy will : I give the Fates their way.

240

Swift at the mandate pleas'd Tritonis flies,

And stoops impetuous from the cleaving skies.

As through the forest, o'er the vale and lawn,

The well-breath'd beagle drives the flying fawn ;

In vain he tries the covert of the brakes,

245

Or deep beneath the trembling thicket shakes ;

Sure of the vapour in the tainted dew,

The certain hound his various maze pursues.

Thus step by step, where'er the Trojan wheel'd,

There swift Achilles compass'd round the field.

250

Oft as to reach the Dardan gates he bends,

And hopes th' assistance of his pitying friends,

(Whose showering arrows, as he cours'd below,

From the high turrets might oppress the foe)

So oft Achilles turns him to the plain :

255

He eyes the city, but he eyes in vain.

As men in slumber seem with speedy pace

One to pursue, and one to lead the chace,

Their sinking limbs the fancy'd course forsake,

Nor this can fly, nor that can overtake :

260

No less the labouring heroes pant and strain ;

While that but flies, and this pursues in vain.

What God, O Muse ! assisted Hector's force,

With Fate itself so long to hold the course !

Phœbus

Phœbus it was ; who, in his latest hour, 265  
 Endued his knees with strength, his nerves with power :  
 And great Achilles, lest some Greek's advance  
 Should snatch the glory from his lifted lance,  
 Sign'd to the troops to yield his foe the way,  
 And leave untouch'd the honours of the day. 270

Jove lifts the golden balances, that show  
 The fates of mortal men, and things below :  
 Here each contending hero's lot he tries,  
 And weighs, with equal hand, their destinies.  
 Low sinks the scale surcharg'd with Hector's fate ;  
 Heavy with death it sinks, and hell receives the weight.

Then Phœbus left him. Fierce Minerva flies  
 To stern Pelides, and triumphing cries :  
 Oh, lov'd of Jove ! this day our labours cease,  
 And conquest blazes with full beams on Greece. 280  
 Great Hector falls ; that Hector fam'd so far,  
 Drunk with renown, insatiable of war,  
 Falls by thy hand, and mine ! nor force nor flight  
 Shall more avail him, nor his God of Light.  
 See, where in vain he supplicates above, 285  
 Roll'd at the feet of unrelenting Jove !  
 Rest here : myself will lead the Trojan on,  
 And urge to meet the fate he cannot shun.

Her voice divine the chief with joyful mind  
 Obey'd ; and rested, on his lance reclin'd. 290  
 While like Deiphobus the martial Dame  
 (Her face, her gesture, and her arms the same)  
 In show and aid, by hapless Hector's side  
 Approach'd, and greets him thus with voice bely'd.

Too long, O Hector, have I borne the fight  
Of this distress, and sorrow'd in thy flight:  
It fits us now a noble stand to make,  
And here, as brothers, equal fates partake.

Then he. O prince! ally'd in blood and fame,  
Dearer than all that own a brother's name; 300  
Of all that Hecuba to Priam bore,  
Long try'd, long lov'd; much lov'd, but honour'd more!  
Since you of all our numerous race, alone  
Defend my life, regardless of your own.

Again the Goddess. Much my father's prayer, 305  
And much my mother's, prest me to forbear:  
My friends embrac'd my knees, adjur'd my stay,  
But stronger love impell'd, and I obey.  
Come then, the glorious conflict let us try,  
Let the steel sparkle, and the javelin fly: 310  
Or let us stretch Achilles on the field,  
Or to his arm our bloody trophies yield.

Fraudful she said; then swiftly march'd before;  
The Dardan hero shuns his foe no more.  
Sternly they met. The silence Hector broke; 315  
His dreadful plumage nodded as he spoke.

Enough, O son of Peleus! Troy has view'd  
Her walls thrice circled, and her chief pursued.  
But now some God within me bids me try  
Thine, or my fate: I kill thee, or I die. 320  
Yet on the verge of battle let us stay,  
And for a moment's space suspend the day;  
Let Heaven's high powers be call'd to arbitrate  
The just conditions of this stern debate.

(Eternal witnesses of all below,  
 And faithful guardians of the treasur'd vow!)  
 To them I swear; if victor in the strife,  
 Jove by these hands shall shed thy noble life,  
 No vile dishonour shall thy corpse pursue;  
 Stript of its arms alone (the conqueror's due)  
 The rest to Greece uninjur'd I'll restore:  
 Now plight thy mutual oath, I ask no more.

Talk not of oaths (the dreadful chief replies,  
 While anger flash'd from his disdainful eyes)  
 Detested as thou art, and ought to be,  
 Nor oath nor pact Achilles plights with thee:  
 Such pacts, as lambs and rapid wolves combine,  
 Such leagues as men and furious lions join,  
 To such I call the Gods! one constant state  
 Of lasting rancour and eternal hate;  
 No thought but rage and never-ceasing strife,  
 Till death extinguish rage, and thought, and life.  
 Rouse then thy forces this important hour,  
 Collect thy soul, and call forth all thy power.  
 No farther subterfuge, no farther chance;  
 'Tis Pallas, Pallas gives thee to my lance.  
 Each Grecian ghost by thee depriv'd of breath  
 Now hovers round, and calls thee to thy death.

He spoke, and launch'd his javelin at the foe;  
 But Hector shunn'd the meditated blow:  
 He stoop'd, while o'er his head the flying spear  
 Sung innocent, and spent its force in air.  
 Minerva watch'd it falling on the land,  
 Then drew, and gave to great Achilles' hand,

Unseen

Unseen of Hector, who, elate with joy,  
Now shakes his lance, and braves the dread of Troy. 355

The life you boasted to that javelin given,  
Prince! you have mis'd. My fate depends on Heaven.  
To thee, presumptuous as thou art, unknown  
Or what must prove my fortune; or thy own. 360  
Boasting is but an art, our fears to blind,  
And with false terror sink another's mind.  
But know, whatever fate I am to try,  
By no dishonest wound shall Hector die;  
I shall not fall a fugitive at least; 365  
My soul shall bravely issue from my breast.  
But first try thou my arm; and may this dart  
End all my country's woes, deep buried in thy heart!

The weapon flew, its course unerring held;  
Unerring, but the heavenly shield repell'd. 370  
The mortal dart; resulting with a bound  
From off the ringing orb, it struck the ground.  
Hector beheld his javelin fall in vain,  
Nor other lance nor other hope remain;  
He calls Deïphobus, demands a spear, 375  
In vain, for no Deïphobus was there.  
All comfortless he stands: then, with a sigh,  
'Tis so—Heaven wills it, and my hour is nigh!  
I deem'd Deïphobus had heard my call,  
But he secure lies guarded in the wall. 380  
A God deceiv'd me: Pallas, 'twas thy deed,  
Death, and black Fate approach!! 'tis I must bleed.  
No refuge now, no succour from above,  
Great Jove deserts me, and the son of Jove,



Propitious once, and kind ! then welcome Fate !  
 'Tis true I perish, yet I perish great :  
 Yet in a mighty deed I shall expire,  
 Let future ages hear it, and admire !

Fierce, at the word, his weighty sword he drew,  
 And, all collected, on Achilles flew. 390

So Jove's bold bird, high balanc'd in the air,  
 Stoops from the clouds to truss the quivering hare.  
 Nor less Achilles his fierce soul prepares ;  
 Before his breast the flaming shield he bears,  
 Refulgent orb ! above his fourfold cone 395

The gilded horse-hair sparkled in the sun,  
 Nodding at every step : (Vulcanian frame !)  
 And, as he mov'd, his figure seem'd on flame.

As radiant Hesper shines with keener light,  
 Far-beaming o'er the silver host of night, 400  
 When all the starry train emblaze the sphere :  
 So shone the point of great Achilles' spear.

In his right-hand he waves the weapon round,  
 Eyes the whole man, and meditates the wound :  
 But the rich mail Patroclus lately wore, 405

Securely cas'd the warrior's body o'er,  
 One place at length he spies, to let-in Fate,  
 Where 'twixt the neck and throat the jointed plate  
 Gave entrance : through that penetrable part  
 Furious he drove the well-directed dart : 410

Nor pierc'd the wind-pipe yet, nor took the power  
 Of speech, unhappy ! from thy dying hour.

Prone on the field the bleeding warrior lies,  
 While thus, triumphing, stern Achilles cries.

At last is Hector stretch'd upon the plain, 415  
 Who fear'd no vengeance for Patroclus slain :  
 Then, prince! you should have fear'd, what now you  
 Achilles absent, was Achilles still. [feel;  
 Yet a short space the great avenger stay'd,  
 Then low in dust thy strength and glory laid. 44  
 Peaceful he sleeps, with all our rites adorn'd,  
 For ever honour'd, and for ever mourn'd :  
 While, cast to all the rage of hostile power,  
 Thee, birds shall mangle, and the dogs devour.

Then Hector, fainting at th' approach of death, 425  
 By thy own soul! by those who gave thee breath!  
 By all the sacred prevalence of prayer;  
 Ah, leave me not for Grecian dogs to tear!  
 'The common rites of sepulture bestow,  
 To soothe a father's and a mother's woe; 430  
 Let their large gifts procure an urn at least,  
 And Hector's ashes in his country rest.

No, wretch accurst; relentless he replies,  
 (Flames, as he spoke, shot flashing from his eyes)  
 Not those who gave me breath should bid me spare,  
 Nor all the sacred prevalence of prayer.  
 Could I myself the bloody banquet join!  
 No—to the dogs that carcase I resign.  
 Should Troy, to bribe me, bring forth all her store,  
 And, giving thousands, offer thousands more; 440  
 Should Dardan Priam, and his weeping dame,  
 Drain their whole realm to buy one funeral flame;  
 Their Hector on the pile they should not see,  
 Nor rob the vultures of one limb of thee.

Then thus the chief his dying accents drew;  
 Thy rage, implacable! too well I knew:  
 The Furies that relentless breast have steel'd,  
 And curst thee with a heart that cannot yield.  
 Yet think, a day will come, when Fate's decree  
 And angry Gods shall wreak this wrong on thee;  
 Phœbus and Paris shall avenge my fate,  
 And stretch thee here, before this Scæan gate.

He ceas'd. The Fates suppress'd his labouring breath,  
 And his eyes stiffen'd at the hand of death;  
 To the dark realm the spirit wings its way 455  
 (The manly body left a load of clay),  
 And plaintive glides along the dreary coast,  
 A naked, wandering, melancholy ghost!

Achilles, musing as he roll'd his eyes  
 O'er the dead hero, thus (unheard) replies. 460  
 Die thou the first! When Jove and Heaven ordain,  
 I follow thee—He said, and stripp'd the slain.

Then, forcing backward from the gaping wound  
 The reeking javelin, cast it on the ground.  
 The thronging Greeks behold with wondering eyes 465  
 His manly beauty and superiour size:

While some, ignobler, the great dead deface  
 With wounds ungenerous, or with taunts disgrace.  
 "How chang'd that Hector! who like Jove of late  
 "Sent lightning on our fleets, and scatter'd fate!"

High o'er the slain the great Achilles stands,  
 Begirt with heroes, and surrounding bands;  
 And thus aloud, while all the host attends.  
 Princes and leaders! countrymen and friends!

Since now at length the powerful will of Heaven 475

The dire destroyer to our arm has given,

Is not Troy fall'n already? Haste ye powers!

See, if already their deserted towers

Are left unmann'd; or if they yet retain

The souls of heroes, their great Hector slain? 480

But what is Troy, or glory what to me?

Of why reflects my mind on aught but thee,

Divine Patroclus! Death has seal'd his eyes;

Unwept, unhonour'd, uninterr'd, he lies!

Can his dear image from my soul depart, 485

Long as the vital spirit moves my heart?

If, in the melancholy shades below,

The flames of friends and lovers cease to glow,

Yet mine shall sacred last; mine undecay'd

Burn on through death, and animate my shade. 490

Meanwhile, ye sons of Greece, in triumph bring

The corse of Hector, and your Pæans sing.

Be this the song, slow-moving toward the shore,

"Hector is dead, and Ilion is no more."

Then his fell soul a thought of vengeance bred 495

(Unworthy of himself and of the dead.)

The nervous ancles bor'd, his feet he bound

With thongs inserted through the double wound;

These fix'd up high behind the rolling wain,

His graceful head was trail'd along the plain. 500

Proud on his car th' insulting victor stood,

And bore aloft his arms distilling blood.

He smites the steeds; the rapid chariot flies;

The sudden clouds of circling dust arise.

Now lost is all that formidable air ; 505  
 The face divine, and long-descending hair,  
 Purple the ground, and streak the sable sand ;  
 Deform'd, dishonour'd, in his native land  
 Given to the rage of an insulting throng !  
 And in his parent's sight now dragg'd along ! 510  
     The mother first beheld with sad survey :  
 She rent her tresses, venerably grey,  
 And cast, far off, the regal veils away. }  
 With piercing shrieks his bitter fate she moans,  
 While the sad father answers groans with groans, 515  
 Tears after tears his mournful cheeks o'erflow,  
 And the whole city wears one face of woe :  
 No less than if the rage of hostile fires,  
 From her foundations curling to her spires,  
 O'er the proud citadel at length should rise, 520  
 And the last blaze send Ilion to the skies.  
 The wretched monarch of the falling state,  
 Distracted, presses to the Dardan gate.  
 Scarce the whole people stop his desperate course,  
 While strong Affliction gives the feeble force : 525  
 Grief tears his heart, and drives him to and fro,  
 In all the raging impotence of woe.  
 At length he roll'd in dust, and thus begun :  
 Imploring all, and naming one by one.  
 Ah ! let me, let me go where sorrow calls ; 530  
 I, only I, will issue from your walls,  
 (Guide or companion, friends ! I ask you none)  
 And bow before the murderer of my son.  
 My grief perhaps his pity may engage ;  
 Perhaps at least he may respect my age. 535

He



He has a father too; a man like me;  
 One, not exempt from age and misery  
 (Vigorous no more, as when his young embrace  
 Begot this pest of me and all my race).

How many valiant sons, in early bloom, 540

Has that curst hand sent headlong to the tomb!

Thee, Hector! last: thy loss (divinely brave).

Sinks my sad soul with sorrow to the grave.

Oh, had thy gentle spirit past in peace,

The son expiring in the fire's embrace, 545

While both thy parents wept thy fatal hour,

And, bending o'er thee, mix'd the tender shower!

Some comfort that had been, some sad relief,

To melt in full satiety of grief!

Thus wail'd the father, groveling on the ground,

And all the eyes of Ilium stream'd around.

Amidst her matrons Hecuba appears,

(A mourning princess, and a train in tears)

Ah, why has Heaven prolong'd this hated breath,

Patient of horrors, to behold thy death? 555

O Hector! late thy parents' pride and joy,

The boast of nations! the defence of Troy!

To whom her safety and her fame she ow'd;

Her chief, her hero, and almost her God!

O fatal change! become in one sad day 560

A senseless corse! inanimated clay!

But not as yet the fatal news had spread

To fair Andromache, of Hector dead;

As yet no messenger had told his fate,

Nor ev'n his stay without the Scæan gate. 565

Far

Far in the close recesses of the dome,  
 Pensive she ply'd the melancholy loom;  
 A growing work employ'd her secret hours,  
 Confus'dly gay with intermingled flowers.  
 Her fair-hair'd handmaids heat the brazen urn, 570  
 The bath preparing for her lord's return :  
 In vain : alas ! her lord returns no more !  
 Unbath'd he lies, and bleeds along the shore !  
 Now from the walls the clamours reach her ear,  
 And all her members shake with sudden fear ; 575  
 Forth from her ivory hand the shuttle falls,  
 As thus, astonish'd, to her maids she calls.

Ah, follow me ! (she cry'd) what plaintive noise  
 Invades my ear ? 'Tis sure my mother's voice.  
 My faltering knees their trembling frame desert, 580  
 A pulse unusual flutters at my heart ;  
 Some strange disaster, some reverse of fate  
 (Ye Gods avert it !) threatens the Trojan state.  
 Far be the omen which my thoughts suggest !  
 But much I fear my Hector's dauntless breast 585  
 Confronts Achilles ; chac'd along the plain,  
 Shut from our walls ! I fear, I fear him slain !  
 Safe in the croud he ever scorn'd to wait,  
 And fought for glory in the jaws of fate :  
 Perhaps that noble heat has cost his breath, 590  
 Now quench'd for ever in the arms of death.

She spoke ; and furious, with distracted pace,  
 Fears in her heart, and anguish in her face ;  
 Flies through the dome (the maids her steps pursue),  
 And mounts the walls, and sends around her view.

Too

Too soon her eyes the killing object found,  
The god-like Hector dragg'd along the ground.  
A sudden darkness shades her swimming eyes:  
She faints, she falls; her breath, her colour flies.  
Her hair's fair ornaments, the braids that bound,  
The net that held them, and the wreath that crown'd,  
The veil and diadem, flew far away  
(The gift of Venus on her bridal day).  
Around a train of weeping sisters stands  
To raise her sinking with assistant hands. 605  
Scarce from the verge of death recall'd, again  
She faints, or but recovers to complain.

O wretched husband of a wretched wife!  
Born with one fate, to one unhappy life!  
For sure one star its baneful beam display'd 610  
On Priam's roof and Hippoplacia's shade.  
From different parents, different climes, we came,  
At different periods, yet our fate the same!  
Why was my birth to great Aëtion ow'd,  
And why was all that tender care bestow'd? 615  
Would I had never been!—O thou, the ghost  
Of my dead husband! miserably lost;  
Thou to the dismal realms for ever gone!  
And I abandon'd, desolate, alone!  
An only child, once comfort of my pains, 620  
Sad product now of hapless love, remains!  
No more to smile upon his fire, no friend  
To help him now! no father to defend!  
For should he 'scape the sword, the common doom!  
What wrongs attend him, and what griefs to come!

Ev'N

Ev'n from his own paternal roof expell'd,  
 Some stranger ploughs his patrimonial field.  
 The day, that to the shades the father sends,  
 Robs the sad orphan of his father's friends :  
 He, wretched outcast of mankind ! appears 630  
 For ever sad, for ever bath'd in tears !  
 Amongst the happy, unregarded he,  
 Hangs on the robe, or trembles at the knee,  
 While those his father's former bounty fed,  
 Nor reach the goblet, nor divide the bread : 635  
 The kindest but his present wants allay,  
 To leave him wretched the succeeding day.  
 Frugal compassion ! Heedless they who boast  
 Both parents still, nor feel what he has lost,  
 Shall cry, " Be gone ! thy father feasts not here ;"  
 The wretch obeys, retiring with a tear.  
 Thus wretched, thus retiring all in tears,  
 To my sad soul Astyanax appears !  
 Forc'd by repeated insults to return,  
 And to his widow'd mother vainly mourn. 645  
 He, who, with tender delicacy bred,  
 With princes sported, and on dainties fed,  
 And when still evening gave him up to rest,  
 Sunk in soft down upon the nurse's breast,  
 Must—ah what must he not ? Whom Ilion calls 650  
 Astyanax, from her well-guarded walls,  
 Is now that name no more, unhappy boy !  
 Since now no more the father guards his Troy.  
 But thou, my Hector, ly'st expos'd in air,  
 Far from thy parents' and thy consort's care, 655  
 Whose

Whose hand in vain, directed by her love,  
The martial scarf and robe of triumph wove.  
Now to devouring flames be these a prey,  
Useless to thee, from this accursed day!

Yet let the sacrifice at least be paid, 660  
An honour to the living, not the dead!

So spake the mournful dame: her matrons hear,  
Sigh back her sighs, and answer tear with tear.





THE  
TWENTY-THIRD BOOK  
OF THE  
ILLIAD.

## THE ARGUMENT.

ACHILLES and the Myrmidons do honour to the body of Patroclus. After the funeral feast he retires to the sea-shore, where falling asleep, the ghost of his friend appears to him, and demands the rites of burial; the next morning the soldiers are sent with mules and waggons to fetch wood for the pyre. The funeral procession, and the offering their hair to the dead. Achilles sacrifices several animals, and lastly twelve Trojan captives at the pile, then sets fire to it. He pays libations to the winds, which (at the instance of Iris) rise, and raise the flames. When the pile has burned all night, they gather the bones, place them in an urn of gold, and raise the tomb. Achilles institutes the funeral games: the chariot-race, the fight of the cæstus, the wrestling, the foot-race, the single combat, the discus, the shooting with arrows, the darting the javelin: the various descriptions of which, and the various success of the several antagonists, make the greatest part of the book.

In this book ends the thirtieth day. The night following, the ghost of Patroclus appears to Achilles: the one and thirtieth day is employed in felling the timber for the pile; the two and thirtieth in burning it; and the three and thirtieth in the games. The scene is generally on the sea-shore.

T H E  
I L I A D.  
B O O K XXIII.

THUS humbled in the dust, the pensive train  
Through the sad city mourn'd her hero slain.  
The body soil'd with dust, and black with gore,  
Lies on broad Hellespont's resounding shore:  
The Grecians seek their ships, and clear the strand, 5  
All, but the martial Myrmidonian band;  
These yet assembled great Achilles holds,  
And the stern purpose of his mind unfolds.

Not yet (my brave companions of the war)  
Release your smoking coursers from the car; 10  
But, with his chariot each in order led,  
Perform due honours to Patroclus dead.  
Ere yet from rest or food we seek relief,  
Some rites remain, to glut our rage of grief.

The troops obey'd; and thrice in order led 15  
(Achilles first) their coursers round the dead;  
And thrice their sorrows and laments renew;  
Tears bathe their arms, and tears the sands bedew.  
For such a warrior Thetis aids their woe,  
Melts their strong hearts, and bids their eyes to flow.  
But chief, Pelides: thick-succeeding sighs  
Burst from his heart, and torrents from his eyes:

His slaughtering hands, yet red with blood, he laid  
On his dead friend's cold breast, and thus he said.

All hail, Patroclus! let thy honour'd ghost 25  
Hear, and rejoice on Pluto's dreary coast;  
Behold! Achilles' promise is compleat;  
The bloody Hector stretch'd before thy feet.  
Lo! to the dogs his carcase I resign;  
And twelve sad victims, of the Trojan line, 30  
Sacred to vengeance, instant, shall expire;  
Their lives effus'd around thy funeral pyre.

Gloomy he said, and (horrible to view)  
Before the bier the bleeding Hector threw,  
Prone on the dust. The Myrmidons around 35  
Unbrac'd their armour, and the steeds unbound.  
All to Achilles' sable ship repair,  
Frequent and full, the genial feast to share.  
Now from the well-fed swine black smokes aspire,  
The bristly victims hissing o'er the fire: 40  
The huge ox bellowing falls; with feeble cries  
Expires the goat; the sheep in silence dies.  
Around the hero's prostrate body flow'd  
In one promiscuous stream, the reeking blood.  
And now a band of Argive monarchs brings 45  
The glorious victor to the king of kings.  
From his dead friend the pensive warrior went,  
With steps unwilling, to the regal tent.  
Th' attending heralds, as by office bound,  
With kindled flames the tripod-vase surround; 50  
To cleanse his conquering hands from hostile gore,  
They urg'd in vain; the chief refus'd, and swore.



No drop shall touch me, by almighty Jove!  
 The first and greatest of the Gods above!  
 Till on the pyre I place thee; till I rear 55  
 The grassy mound, and clip thy sacred hair,  
 Some ease at least those pious rites may give,  
 And soothe my sorrows, while I bear to live.  
 Howe'er, reluctant as I am, I stay,  
 And share your feast; but, with the dawn of day, 60  
 (O king of men!) it claims thy royal care,  
 That Greece the warrior's funeral pile prepare.  
 And bid the forests fall (such rites are paid  
 To heroes slumbering in eternal shade).  
 Then, when his earthly part shall mount in fire, 65  
 Let the leagu'd squadrons to their posts retire.  
 He spoke; they hear him, and the word obey;  
 The rage of hunger and of thirst allay,  
 Then ease in sleep the labours of the day. }  
 But great Pelides stretch'd along the shore, 70  
 Where dash'd on rocks the broken billows roar,  
 Lies inly groaning; while on either hand  
 The martial Myrmidons confus'dly stand.  
 Along the grass his languid members fall,  
 Tir'd with his chace around the Trojan wall; 75  
 Hush'd by the murmurs of the rolling deep,  
 At length he sinks in the soft arms of sleep.  
 When lo! the shade, before his closing eyes,  
 Of sad Patroclus rose, or seem'd to rise;  
 In the same robe he living wore, he came; 80  
 In stature, voice, and pleasing look, the same.

The form familiar hover'd o'er his head,  
 And sleeps Achilles (thus the phantom said)  
 Sleeps my Achilles, his Patroclus dead?  
 Living, I seem'd his dearest, tenderest care,  
 But now forgot, I wander in the air.  
 Let my pale corse the rites of burial know,  
 And give me entrance in the realms below:  
 Till then, the spirit finds no resting-place,  
 But here and there th' unbody'd spectres chace  
 The vagrant dead around the dark abode,  
 Forbid to cross th' irremeable flood.  
 Now give thy hand: for to the farther shore  
 When once we pass, the soul returns no more:  
 When once the last funereal flames ascend,  
 No more shall meet Achilles and his friend;  
 No more our thoughts to those we lov'd make known;  
 Or quit the dearest, to converse alone.  
 Me fate has sever'd from the sons of earth,  
 The fate fore-doom'd that waited from my birth:  
 Thee too it waits; before the Trojan wall  
 Ev'n great and god-like thou, art doom'd to fall.  
 Hear then; and as in fate and love we join,  
 Ah, suffer that my bones may rest with thine!  
 Together have we liv'd; together bred,  
 One house receiv'd us, and one table fed;  
 That golden urn, thy goddess-mother gave,  
 May mix our ashes in one common grave.  
 And is it thou? (he answers) to my sight  
 Once more return'st thou from the realms of night?  
 Oh more than brother! Think each office paid,  
 Whate'er can rest a discontented shade;

But

But grant one last embrace, unhappy boy!

Afford at least that melancholy joy.

He said, and with his longing arms essay'd 115

In vain to grasp the visionary shade;

Like a thin smoke he sees the spirit fly,

And hears a feeble lamentable cry.

Confus'd he wakes; amazement breaks the bands

Of golden sleep, and, starting from the sands, 120

Pensive he muses with uplifted hands.

'Tis true, 'tis certain; man, though dead, retains

Part of himself; th' immortal mind remains:

The form subsists without the body's aid,

Aërial semblance, and an empty shade! 125

This night my friend, so late in battle lost,

Stood at my side, a pensive, plaintive ghost;

Ev'n now familiar, as in life, he came,

Alas! how different! yet how like the same!

Thus while he spoke, each eye grew big with tears:

And now the rosy-finger'd morn appears,

Shews every mournful face with tears o'erspread,

And glares on the pale visage of the dead.

But Agamemnon, as the rites demand,

With mules and waggons sends a chosen band 135

To load the timber, and the pile to rear;

A charge consign'd to Merion's faithful care.

With proper instruments they take the road,

Axes to cut, and ropes to sling the load.

First march the heavy mules, securely slow, 140

O'er hills, o'er dales, o'er crags, o'er rocks, they go:

Jumping, high o'er the shrubs of the rough ground,

Rattle the clattering cars, and the shockt axles bound.

But when arriv'd at Ida's spreading woods  
 (Fair Ida, water'd with descending floods) 145  
 Loud sounds the ax, redoubling strokes on strokes;  
 On all sides round the forest hurls her oaks  
 Headlong. Deep-echoing groan the thickets brown;  
 Then rustling, crackling, crashing, thunder down.  
 The wood the Grecians cleave, prepar'd to burn; 150  
 And the slow mules the same rough road return.  
 The sturdy woodmen equal burdens bore  
 (Such charge was given them) to the sandy shore;  
 There, on the spot which great Achilles show'd,  
 They eas'd their shoulders, and dispos'd the load; 155  
 Circling around the place, where times to come  
 Shall view Patroclus' and Achilles' tomb.  
 The hero bids his martial troops appear  
 High on their cars in all the pomp of war;  
 Each in resplendent arms his limbs attires, 160  
 All mount their chariots, combatants and squires.  
 The chariots first proceed, a shining train;  
 Then clouds of foot that smoke along the plain;  
 Next these a melancholy band appear,  
 Amidst, lay dead Patroclus on the bier: 165  
 O'er all the corse their scatter'd locks they throw;  
 Achilles next, oppress'd with mighty woe,  
 Supporting with his hands the hero's head,  
 Bends o'er th' extended body of the dead.  
 Patroclus decent on th' appointed ground. 170  
 They place, and heap the sylvan pile around.  
 But great Achilles stands apart in prayer,  
 And from his head divides the yellow hair;

Those

Those curling locks which from his youth he vow'd,  
And sacred grew, to Sperchius' honour'd flood: 175  
Then sighing, to the deep his looks he cast,  
And roll'd his eyes around the watery waste.

Sperchius! whose waves in mazy errors lost  
Delightful roll along my native coast!  
To whom we vainly vow'd, at our return, 180

These locks to fall, and hecatombs to burn:  
Full fifty rams to bleed in sacrifice,

Where to the day thy silver fountains rise,  
And where in shade of consecrated bowers

Thy altars stand, perfum'd with native flowers! 185  
So vow'd my father, but he vow'd in vain;

No more Achilles sees his native plain:  
In that vain hope these hairs no longer grow,

Patroclus bears them to the shades below:  
Thus o'er Patroclus while the hero pray'd, 190

On his cold hand the sacred lock he laid.  
Once more afresh the Grecian sorrows flow:

And now the sun had set upon their woe;  
But to the king of men thus spoke the chief.

Enough, Atrides! give the troops relief: 195  
Permit the mourning legions to retire,

And let the chiefs alone attend the pyre;  
The pious care be ours, the dead to burn—

He said: the people to their ships return;  
While those deputed to inter the slain 200

Heap with a rising pyramid the plain.  
A hundred foot in length, a hundred wide,

The growing structure spreads on every side;



High on the top the manly corse they lay,  
 And well-fed sheep and fable oxen slay : 203  
 Achilles cover'd with their fat the dead,  
 And the pil'd victims round the body spread ;  
 Then jars of honey, and of fragrant oil,  
 Suspends around, low-bending o'er the pile.  
 Four sprightly coursers, with a deadly groan 210  
 Pour forth their lives, and on the pyre are thrown.  
 Of nine large dogs, domestic at his board,  
 Fall two, selected to attend their lord.  
 Then last of all, and horrible to tell,  
 Sad sacrifice ! twelve Trojan captives sell. 215  
 On these the rage of fire victorious preys,  
 Involves and joins them in one common blaze.  
 Smear'd with the bloody rites, he stands on high,  
 And calls the spirit with a dreadful cry.  
 All hail, Patroclus ! let thy vengeful ghost 220  
 Hear, and exult on Pluto's dreary coast.  
 Behold, Achilles' promise fully paid,  
 Twelve Trojan heroes offer'd to thy shade ;  
 But heavier fates on Hector's corse attend,  
 Sav'd from the flames, for hungry dogs to rend. 225  
 So spake he, threatening : but the Gods made vain  
 His threat, and guard inviolate the slain ;  
 Celestial Venus hover'd o'er his head,  
 And roseate unguents, heavenly fragrance ! shed :  
 She watch'd him all the night, and all the day, 230  
 And drove the bloodhounds from their destin'd prey.  
 Nor sacred Phœbus less employ'd his care ;  
 He pour'd around a veil of gather'd air,

And

ILIAD, Book XXIII.

297

And kept the nerves undry'd, the flesh entire, 233  
Against the solar beam and Sirian fire.

Nor yet the pile, where dead Patroclus lies,  
Smokes, nor as yet the fullen flames arise;  
But fast beside, Achilles stood in prayer,  
Invok'd the Gods whose spirit moves the air,  
And victims promis'd, and libations cast, 240  
To gentle Zephyr and the Boreal blast:

He call'd th' ærial Powers, along the skies  
To breathe, and whisper to the fires to rise.  
The winged Iris heard the hero's call,  
And instant hasten'd to their airy hall, 245

Where, in old Zephyr's open courts on high,  
Sat all the blustering brethren of the sky.  
She shone amidst them, on her painted bow;  
The rocky pavement glitter'd with the show.  
All from the banquet rise, and each invites 250  
The various Goddesses to partake the rites.

Not so, (the dame reply'd) I haste to go  
To sacred Ocean, and the floods below:  
Ev'n now our solemn hecatombs attend,  
And heaven is feasting, on the world's green end, 255  
With righteous Æthiops (uncorrupted train!)

Far on th' extremest limits of the main.  
But Peleus' son intreats, with sacrifice,  
The Western Spirit, and the North, to rise;  
Let on Patroclus' pile your blast be driven, 260  
And bear the blazing honours high to Heaven.

Swift as the word she vanish'd from their view;  
Swift as the word the winds tumultuous flew;

Forth

Forth burst the stormy band with thundering roar,  
 And heaps on heaps the clouds are tost before. 265  
 To the wide main then stooping from the skies,  
 The heaving deeps in watery mountains rise :  
 Troy feels the blast along her shaking walls,  
 Till on the pile the gather'd tempest falls.  
 The structure crackles in the roaring fires, 270  
 And all the night the plenteous flame aspires.  
 All night Achilles hails Patroclus' soul,  
 With large libation from the golden bowl.  
 As a poor father, helpless and undone,  
 Mourns o'er the ashes of an only son, 275  
 Takes a sad pleasure the last bones to burn,  
 And pour in tears, ere yet they close the urn :  
 So stay'd Achilles, circling round the shore,  
 So watch'd the flames, till now they flame no more.  
 'Twas when, emerging through the shades of night,  
 The morning planet told th' approach of light ;  
 And fast behind, Aurora's warmer ray  
 O'er the broad ocean pour'd the golden day :  
 Then sunk the blaze, the pile no longer burn'd,  
 And to their caves the whistling winds return'd ; 285  
 Across the Thracian seas their course they bore ;  
 The ruffled seas beneath their passage roar.  
 Then parting from the pile he ceas'd to weep,  
 And sunk to quiet in th' embrace of sleep,  
 Exhausted with his grief : meanwhile the croud 290  
 Of thronging Grecians round Achilles stood ;  
 The tumult wak'd him : from his eyes he shook  
 Unwilling slumber, and the chiefs bespoke.

Ye kings and princes of th' Achaian name!

First let us quench the yet remaining flame 298

With fable wine; then (as the rites direct)

The hero's bones with careful view select:

(Apart, and easy to be known they lie

Amidst the heap, and obvious to the eye:

The rest around the margin will be seen 300

Promiscuous, steeds and immolated men).

These, wrapt in double cawls of fat, prepare;

And in the golden vase dispose with care;

There let them rest with decent honour laid,

Till I shall follow to th' infernal shade. 305

Meantime erect the tomb with pious hands,

A common structure on the humble sands;

Hereafter Greece some nobler work may raise,

And late posterity record our praise.

The Greeks obey; where yet the embers glow

Wide o'er the pile the fable wine they throw,

And deep subsides the ashy heap below.

Next the white bones his sad companions place,

With tears collected, in the golden vase.

The sacred relicks to the tent they bore; 315

The urn a veil of linen cover'd o'er.

That done, they bid the sepulchre aspire,

And cast the deep foundations round the pyre;

High in the midst they heap the swelling bed

Of rising earth, memorial of the dead. 320

The swarming populace the chief detains,

And leads amidst a wide extent of plains;

There plac'd them round: then from the ships proceeds

A train of oxen, mules, and stately steeds,

Vases

Vases and tripods (for the funeral games), 325  
 Resplendent brass, and more resplendent dames.  
 First stood the prizes to reward the force  
 Of rapid racers in the dusty course :  
 A woman for the first, in beauty's bloom,  
 Skill'd in the needle, and the labouring loom ; 330  
 And a large vase, where two bright handles rise,  
 Of twenty measures its capacious size.  
 The second victor claims a mare unbroke,  
 Big with a mule, unknowing of the yoke :  
 The third a charger yet untouch'd by flame ; 335  
 Four ample measures held the shining frame :  
 Two golden talents for the fourth were plac'd ;  
 An ample double bowl contents the last.  
 These in fair order rang'd upon the plain,  
 The hero, rising, thus address the train. 340  
 Behold the prizes, valiant Greeks ! decreed  
 To the brave rulers of the racing steed ;  
 Prizes which none beside ourself could gain,  
 Should our immortal courfers take the plain  
 (A race unrival'd, which from Ocean's God 345  
 Peleus receiv'd, and on his son bestow'd).  
 But this no time our vigour to display ;  
 Nor suit, with them, the games of this sad day ;  
 Lost is Patroclus now, that wont to deck  
 Their flowing manes, and sleek their glossy neck. 350  
 Sad, as they shar'd in human grief, they stand,  
 And trail those graceful honours on the sand ;  
 Let others for the noble task prepare,  
 Who trust the courser, and the flying car.

Fir'd



IL I A D, Book XXIII.

301

Fir'd at his word, the rival racers rise ;

355

But far the first, Eumelus, hopes the prize,

Fam'd through Pieria for the fleetest breed,

And skill'd to manage the high-bounding steed.

With equal ardour bold Tydides swell'd,

The steeds of Tros beneath his yoke compell'd, 360

(Which late obey'd the Dardan chief's command,

When scarce a God redeem'd him from his hand).

Then Menelaüs his Podargus brings,

And the fam'd courser of the king of kings:

Whom rich Echepolus (more rich than brave), 365

To 'scape the wars, to Agamemnon gave,

(Æthe her name), at home to end his days ;

Base wealth preferring to eternal praise.

Next him Antilochus demands the course,

With beating heart, and cheers his Pylian horse. 370

Experienc'd Nestor gives his son the reins,

Directs his judgment, and his heat restrains ;

Nor idly warns the hoary sire, nor hears

The prudent son with unattending ears.

My son! though youthful ardour fire thy breast,

The Gods have lov'd thee, and with arts have blest.

Neptune and Jove on thee conferr'd the skill,

Swift round the goal to turn the flying wheel.

To guide thy conduct, little precept needs ;

But slow, and past their vigour, are my steeds. 380

Fear not thy rivals, though for swiftness known ;

Compare those rivals judgment, and thy own :

It is not strength, but art, obtains the prize,

And to be swift is less than to be wise.

'Tis

'Tis more by art than force of numerous strokes,  
 The dextrous woodman shapes the stubborn oaks;  
 By art the pilot, through the boiling deep  
 And howling tempest, steers the fearless ship;  
 And 'tis the artist wins the glorious course,  
 Not those who trust in chariots and in horse. 390  
 In vain; unskilful, to the goal they strive,  
 And short, or wide, th' ungovern'd courser drive:  
 While with sure skill, though with inferiour steeds,  
 The knowing racer to his end proceeds;  
 Fix'd on the goal his eye fore-runs the course, 395  
 His hand unerring steers the steady horse,  
 And now contracts or now extends the rein,  
 Observing still the foremost on the plain.  
 Mark then the goal, 'tis easy to be found;  
 Yon aged trunk, a cubit from the ground; 400  
 Of some once stately oak the last remains,  
 Or hardy fir, unperish'd with the rains:  
 Inclos'd with stones, conspicuous from afar;  
 And round, a circle for the wheeling car  
 (Some tomb, perhaps, of old; the dead to grace; 405  
 Or then, as now, the limit of a race):  
 Bear close to this, and warily proceed,  
 A little bending to the left-hand steed;  
 But urge the right, and give him all the reins;  
 While thy strict hand his fellow's head restrains, 410  
 And turns him short; till, doubling as they roll,  
 The wheel's round naves appear to brush the goal.  
 Yet (not to break the car, or lame the horse)  
 Clear of the stony heap direct the course;

Left,

ILIAD, Book XXIII.

303

Left, through incaution failing, thou may'st be 415

A joy to others, a reproach to me.

So shalt thou pass the goal, secure of mind,

And leave unskillful swiftness far behind;

Though thy fierce rival drove the matchless steed

Which bore Adrastus, of celestial breed; 420

Or the fam'd race, through all the regions known,

That whirl'd the car of proud Laomedon.

Thus, (nought unsaid) the much-advising sage

Concludes; then fate, stiff with unwieldy age.

Next bold Meriones was seen to rise, 425

The last, but not least ardent for the prize.

They mount their seats; the lots their place dispose;

(Roll'd in his helmet, these Achilles throws).

Young Nestor leads the race: Eumelus then;

And next the brother of the king of men: 430

Thy lot, Meriones, the fourth was cast;

And far the bravest, Diomed, was last.

They stand in order, an impatient train;

Pelides points the barrier on the plain,

And sends before old Phoenix to the place, 435

To mark the racers, and to judge the race.

At once the coursers from the barrier bound;

The lifted scourges all at once resound;

Their heart, their eyes, their voice, they send before;

And up the champaign thunder from the shore: 440

Thick, where they drive, the dusty clouds arise,

And the lost courier in the whirlwind flies;

Loose on their shoulders the long manes, reclin'd,

Float in their speed, and dance upon the wind:

The

The smoking chariots, rapid as they bound, 443  
 Now seem to touch the sky, and now the ground.  
 While hot for fame, and conquest all their care,  
 (Each o'er his flying courser hung in air)  
 Erect with ardour, pois'd upon the rein,  
 They pant, they stretch, they shout along the plain.  
 Now (the last compass fetch'd around the goal)  
 At the near prize each gathers all his soul,  
 Each burns with double hope, with double pain,  
 Tears up the shore, and thunders toward the main.  
 First flew Eumelus on Pheretian steeds; 455  
 With those of Tros bold Diomed succeeds:  
 Close on Eumelus' back they puff the wind,  
 And seem just mounting on his car behind;  
 Full on his neck he feels the sultry breeze,  
 And hovering o'er, their stretching shadows sees. 460  
 Then had he lost, or left a doubtful prize:  
 But angry Phœbus to Tydides flies,  
 Strikes from his hand the scourge, and renders vain  
 His matchless horses' labour on the plain.  
 Rage fills his eye with anguish to survey, 465  
 Snatch'd from his hope, the glories of the day.  
 The fraud celestial Pallas sees with pain,  
 Springs to her knight, and gives the scourge again,  
 And fills his steeds with vigour. At a stroke,  
 She breaks his rival's chariot from the yoke; 470  
 No more their way the startled horses held;  
 The car revers'd came rattling on the field;  
 Shot headlong from his seat, beside the wheel,  
 Prone on the dust th' unhappy master fell;

His

His batter'd face and elbows strike the ground ; 475  
 Nose, mouth, and front, one undistinguish'd wound :  
 Grief stops his voice, a torrent drowns his eyes ;  
 Before him far the glad Tydides flies ;  
 Minerva's spirit drives his matchless pace,  
 And crowns him victor of the labour'd race. 480

The next, though distant, Menelaus succeeds ,  
 While thus young Nestor animates his steeds,  
 Now, now, my generous pair, exert your force ;  
 Not that we hope to match Tydides' horse,  
 Since great Minerva wings their rapid way, 485  
 And gives their lord the honours of the day.  
 But reach Atrides ! shall his mare out-go  
 Your swiftness, vanquish'd by a female foe ?  
 Through your neglect, if lagging on the plain.  
 The last ignoble gift be all we gain ; 460  
 No more shall Nestor's hand your food supply,  
 The old man's fury rises, and ye die.  
 Haste then ; yon narrow road before our sight  
 Presents th' occasion, could we use it right.

Thus he. The coursers at their master's threat  
 With quicker steps the sounding champain beat.  
 And now Antilochus with nice survey,  
 Observes the compass of the hollow way.  
 'Twas where by force of wintery torrents torn,  
 Fast by the road a precipice was worn : 500  
 Here, where but one could pass to shun the throng  
 The Spartan hero's chariot smok'd along.  
 Close up the venturous youth resolves to keep,  
 Still edging near, and bears him toward the steep.



Atrides, trembling, casts his eye below, 505  
 And wonders at the rashness of his foe.  
 Hold, stay your steeds—What madness thus to ride  
 This narrow way; take larger field (he cry'd)  
 Or both must fall—Atrides cry'd in vain;  
 He flies more fast, and throws up all the rein. 510  
 Far as an able arm the disk can send,  
 When youthful rivals their full force extend,  
 So far, Antilochus! thy chariot flew  
 Before the king: he, cautious, backward drew  
 His horse compell'd; forboding in his fears 515  
 The rattling ruin of the clashing cars,  
 The floundering coursers rolling on the plain,  
 And conquest lost through frantic haste to gain,  
 But thus upbraids his rival as he flies;  
 Go, furious youth! ungenerous and unwise! 520  
 Go, but expect not I'll the prize resign;  
 Add perjury to fraud, and make it thine—  
 Then to his steeds with all his force he cries;  
 Be swift, be vigorous, and regain the prize!  
 Your rivals, destitute of youthful force, 525  
 With fainting knees shall labour in the course,  
 And yield the glory yours—The steeds obey;  
 Already at their heels they wing their way,  
 And seem already to retrieve the day. }  
 Meantime the Grecians in a ring beheld 530  
 The coursers bounding o'er the dusty field.  
 'The first who mark'd them was the Cretan king;  
 High on a rising ground, above the ring,  
 The monarch sate: from whence with sure survey  
 He well observ'd the chief who led the way, 535  
 And

And heard from far his animating cries,  
And saw the foremost steed with sharpen'd eyes;  
On whose broad front, a blaze of shining white,  
Like the full moon, stood obvious to the sight.  
He saw; and, rising, to the Greeks begun. 540  
Are yonder horse discern'd by me alone?

Or can ye, all, another chief survey,  
And other steeds, than lately led the way?  
Those, though the swiftest, by some God withheld,  
Lie sure disabled in the middle field: 545

For since the goal they doubled, round the plain  
I search to find them, but I search in vain.  
Perchance the reins forsook the driver's hand,  
And, turn'd too short, he tumbled on the strand,  
Shot from the chariot; while his coursers stray  
With frantic fury from the destin'd way.

Rise then some other, and inform my sight,  
(For these dim eyes, perhaps, discern not right)  
Yet sure he seems (to judge by shape and air)  
The great Ætolian chief, renown'd in war. 554

Old man! (Oileus rashly thus replies)  
Thy tongue too hastily confers the prize;  
Of those who view the course, not sharpest-ey'd,  
Nor youngest, yet the readiest to decide. 560  
Eumelus' steeds high-bounding in the chace,  
Still, as at first, unrival'd lead the race,  
I well discern him as he shakes the rein,  
And hear his shouts victorious o'er the plain.

Thus he. Idomeneus incens'd rejoind:  
Barbarous of words! and arrogant of mind! 565

Contentious prince, of all the Greeks beside  
 The last in merit, as the first in pride :  
 To vile reproach what answer can we make ?  
 A goblet or a tripod let us stake,  
 And be the king the judge. The most unwise 570  
 Will learn their rashness, when they pay the price.

He said : and Ajax by mad passion borne,  
 Stern had reply'd ; fierce scorn enhancing scorn  
 To fell extremes. But Thetis' god-like son  
 Awful amidst them rose, and thus begun. 575

Forbear, ye chiefs ! reproachful to contend ;  
 Much would you blame, should others thus offend : }  
 And lo ! th' approaching steeds your contest end. }

No sooner had he spoke, but, thundering near,  
 Drives through a stream of dust the charioteer. 580

High o'er his head the circling lash he wields ;  
 His bounding horses scarcely touch the fields :  
 His car amidst the dusty whirlwind roll'd,  
 Bright with the mingled blaze of tin and gold,  
 Refulgent through the cloud ; no eye could find 585

The track his flying wheels had left behind :

And the fierce couriers urg'd their rapid pace  
 So swift, it seem'd a flight, and not a race.

Now victor at the goal Tydides stands,

Quits his bright car, and springs upon the sands ; 590

From the hot steeds the sweaty torrents stream ;

The well-ply'd whip is hung athwart the beam :

With joy brave Sthenelus receives the prize,

The tripod-vase, and dame with radiant eyes :

These to the ships his train triumphant leads, 595

The chief himself unyokes the panting steeds.

Young Nestor follows (who by art, not force,  
O'er-past Atrides) second in the course.

Behind, Atrides urg'd the race, more near  
Than to the courser in his swift career

600

The following car, just touching with his heel  
And brushing with his tail the whirling wheel :  
Such and so narrow now the space between

The rivals, late so distant on the green ;

So soon swift Æthe her lost ground regain'd,

605

One length, one moment, had the race obtain'd.

Merion pursued, at greater distance still,  
With tardier coursers, and inferiour skill.

Last came, Admetus ! thy unhappy son :

Slow dragg'd the steeds his batter'd chariot on : 610

Achilles saw, and pitying thus begun.

}

Behold ! the man whose matchless art surpass

The sons of Greece ! the ablest, yet the last !

Fortune denies, but justice bids us pay

(Since great Tydides bears the first away)

615

To him the second honours of the day.

}

The Greeks consent with loud applauding cries,

And then Eumelus had receiv'd the prize,

But youthful Nestor, jealous of his fame,

Th' award opposes, and asserts his claim.

620

Think not (he cries) I tamely will resign,

O Peleus' son ! the mare so justly mine.

What if the Gods, the skilful to confound,

Have thrown the horse and horseman to the ground ?

Perhaps he sought not Heaven by sacrifice,

625

And vows omitted forfeited the prize.

If yet (distinction to thy friend to show,  
 And please a soul desirous to bestow)  
 Some gift must grace Eumelus; view thy store  
 Of beauteous handmaids, steeds, and shining ore; 630  
 An ample present let him thence receive,  
 And Greece shall praise thy generous thirst to give.  
 But this my prize I never shall forego:  
 This, who but touches, warriors! is my foe.

Thus spake the youth; nor did his words offend;  
 Pleas'd with the well-turn'd flattery of a friend,  
 Achilles smil'd: the gift propos'd (he cry'd)  
 Antilochus! we shall ourself provide.  
 With plates of brass the corselet cover'd o'er  
 (The same renown'd Asteropæus wore), 640  
 Whose glittering margins rais'd with silver shine,  
 (No vulgar gift) Eumelus, shall be thine.

He said: Automedon at his command  
 The corselet brought, and gave it to his hand.  
 Distinguish'd by his friend, his bosom glows 645  
 With generous joy: then Menelaüs rose;  
 The herald plac'd the sceptre in his hands,  
 And still'd the clamour of the shouting bands.  
 Not without cause incens'd at Nestor's son,  
 And inly grieving, thus the king begun: 650

The praise of wisdom, in thy youth obtain'd,  
 An act so rash, Antilochus, has stain'd.  
 Robb'd of my glory and my just reward,  
 To you, O Grecians! be my wrong declar'd:  
 So not a leader shall our conduct blame, 655  
 Or judge me envious of a rival's fame.

But



But shall not we, ourselves, the truth maintain?  
 What needs appealing in a fact so plain?  
 What Greek shall blame me, if I bid thee rise,  
 And vindicate by oath th' ill-gotten prize? 660  
 Rise if thou dar'st, before thy chariot stand,  
 The driving scourge high-lifted in thy hand;  
 And touch thy steeds, and swear, thy whole intent  
 Was but to conquer, not to circumvent.  
 Swear by that God whose liquid arms surround 665  
 The globe, and whose dread earthquakes heave the  
 ground.

The prudent chief with calm attention heard;  
 Then mildly thus: Excuse, if youth have err'd:  
 Superiour as thou art, forgive th' offence,  
 Nor I thy equal, or in years, or sense. 670  
 Thou know'st the errors of unripen'd age,  
 Weak are its counsels, headlong is its rage.  
 The prize I quit, if thou thy wrath resign;  
 The mare, or aught thou ask'st, be freely thine:  
 Ere I become (from thy dear friendship torn) 675  
 Hateful to thee, and to the Gods forsworn.

So spoke Antilochus: and at the word  
 The mare contested to the king restor'd.  
 Joy swells his soul: as when the vernal grain  
 Lifts the green ear above the springing plain, 680  
 The fields their vegetable life renew,  
 And laugh and glitter with the morning dew;  
 Such joy the Spartan's shining face o'erspread  
 And lifted his gay heart, while thus he said:

Still may our souls, O generous youth! agree, 685  
 'Tis now Atrides' turn to yield to thee.

Rash heat perhaps a moment might control,  
 Not break, the settled temper of thy soul.  
 Not but (my friend) 'tis still the wiser way  
 To wave contention with superiour sway ; 690  
 For ah ! how few, who should like thee offend,  
 Like thee have talents to regain the friend ?  
 To plead indulgence, and thy fault atone,  
 Suffice thy father's merit and thy own :  
 Generous alike, for me, the sire and son 695  
 Have greatly suffer'd, and have greatly done.  
 I yield ; that all may know, my soul can bend,  
 Nor is my pride preferr'd before my friend.

He said ; and, pleas'd his passion to command,  
 Resign'd the courser to Noëman's hand, 700  
 Friend of the youthful chief : himself content,  
 The shining charger to his vessel sent.  
 The golden talents Merion next obtain'd ;  
 The fifth reward, the double bowl, remain'd.  
 Achilles this to reverend Nestor bears, 705  
 And thus the purpose of his gift declares.

Accept thou this, O sacred fire ! (he said)  
 In dear memorial of Patroclus dead ;  
 Dead, and for ever lost, Patroclus lies,  
 For ever snatch'd from our desiring eyes ! 710  
 Take thou this token of a grateful heart,  
 Though 'tis not thine to hurl the distant dart,  
 The quoit to toss, the ponderous mace to wield,  
 Or urge the race, or wrestle on the field.  
 Thy pristine vigour age has overthrown, 715  
 But left the glory of the past thy own.

He

He said, and plac'd the goblet at his side ;  
 With joy the venerable king reply'd :  
 Wisely and well, my son, thy words have prov'd  
 A senior honour'd and a friend belov'd ! 720  
 Too true it is, deserted of my strength,  
 These wither'd arms and limbs have fail'd at length.  
 Oh ! had I now that force I felt of yore,  
 Known through Buprasium and the Pylian shore !  
 Victorious then in every solemn game, 725  
 Ordain'd to Amarynces' mighty name ;  
 The brave Epeians gave my glory way,  
 Ætolians, Pylians, all resign the day.  
 I quell'd Clytomedes in fights of hand,  
 And backward hurl'd Ancæus on the sand, 730  
 Surpass'd Iphycus in the swift career,  
 Phyleus and Polydorus, with the spear.  
 The sons of Actor won the prize of horse,  
 But won by numbers, not by art or force :  
 For the fam'd twins, impatient to survey 735  
 Prize after prize by Nestor borne away,  
 Sprung to their car ; and with united pains  
 One lash'd the coursers, while one rul'd the reins.  
 Such once I was ! Now to these tasks succeeds  
 A younger race, that emulate our deeds : 740  
 I yield, alas ! (to age who must not yield ?)  
 Though once the foremost hero of the field.  
 Go thou, my son ! by generous friendship led,  
 With martial honours decorate the dead ;  
 While pleas'd I take the gift thy hands present, 745  
 (Pledge of benevolence, and kind intent) ;  
 Rejoic'd

Rejoic'd, of all the numerous Greeks, to see  
 Not one but honours sacred age and me :  
 Those due distinctions thou so well canst pay,  
 May the just Gods return another day ! 750

Proud of the gift, thus spake the full of days.  
 Achilles heard him, prouder of the praise.

The prizes next are order'd to the field,  
 For the bold champions who the caëstus wield.  
 A stately mule, as yet by toils unbroke, 755  
 Of six years age, unconscious of the yoke,  
 Is to the Circus led, and firmly bound ;  
 Next stands a goblet, massy, large, and round.  
 Achilles rising thus : Let Greece excite

Two heroes equal to this hardy fight ; 760  
 Who dare the foe with lifted arms provoke,  
 And rush beneath the long-descending stroke.  
 On whom Apollo shall the palm bestow,  
 And whom the Greeks supreme by conquest know,  
 This mule his dauntless labours shall repay ; 765  
 The vanquish'd bear the massy bowl away.

This dreadful combat great Epëus chose ;  
 High o'er the croud, enormous bulk ! he rose,  
 And seiz'd the beast, and thus began to say :  
 Stand forth some man, to bear the bowl away ! 770  
 (Price of his ruin :) for who dares deny  
 This mule my right ; th' undoubted victor I ?  
 Others, 'tis own'd, in fields of battle shine,  
 But the first honours of this fight are mine ;  
 For who excels in all ? Then let my foe 775  
 Draw near, but first his certain fortune know,

Secure,

Secure, this hand shall his whole frame confound,  
 Mash all his bones, and all his body pound :  
 So let his friends be nigh, a needful train  
 To heave the batter'd carcase off the plain.

780

The giant spoke ; and in a stupid gaze  
 The host beheld him, silent with amaze !  
 'Twas thou, Euryalus ! who durst aspire  
 To meet his might, and emulate thy fire,  
 The great Mecistheus ; who in days of yore  
 In Theban games the noblest trophy bore,  
 (The games ordain'd dead Oedipus to grace)  
 And singly vanquish'd the Cadmean race.

785

Him great Tydides urges to contend,  
 Warm with the hopes of conquest for his friend ;  
 Officious with the cincture girds him round ;  
 And to his wrist the gloves of death are bound.

790

Amid the circle now each champion stands,  
 And poises high in air his iron hands ;  
 With clashing gauntlets now they fiercely close,  
 Their crackling jaws re-echo to the blows,  
 And painful sweat from all their members flows.

}  
}  
}

At length Epæus dealt a weighty blow,  
 Full on the cheek of his unwary foe ;  
 Beneath that ponderous arm's resistless sway  
 Down dropt he, nerveless, and extended lay.

800

As a large fish, when winds and waters roar,  
 By some huge billow dash'd against the shore,  
 Lies panting : not less batter'd with his wound,  
 The bleeding hero pants upon the ground.

805

To rear his fallen foe, the victor lends,  
 Scornful, his hand ; and gives him to his friends ;

Whose



Whose arms support him, reeling through the throng,  
And dragging his disabled legs along;  
Nodding, his head hangs down his shoulder o'er; 810  
His mouth and nostrils pour the clotted gore;  
Wrapt round in mists he lies, and lost to thought;  
His friends receive the bowl, too dearly bought.

The third bold game Achilles next demands,  
And calls the wrestlers to the level sands: 815

A massy tripod for the victor lies,  
Of twice six oxen its reputed price;  
And next, the loser's spirits to restore,  
A female captive, valued but at four.  
Scarce did the chief the vigorous strife propose, 820  
When tower-like Ajax and Ulysses rose.

Amid the ring each nervous rival stands,  
Embracing rigid with implicit hands:  
Close lock'd above, their heads and arms are mixt;  
Below, their planted feet, at distance fixt: 825

Like two strong rafters which the builder forms  
Proof to the wintery wind and howling storms,  
Their tops connected, but at wider space  
Fixt on the center stands their solid base.  
Now to the grasp each manly body bends; 830  
The humid sweat from every pore descends;  
Their bones resound with blows: sides, shoulders, thighs,  
Swell to each gripe, and bloody tumours rise.

Nor could Ulysses, for his art renown'd,  
O'erturn the strength of Ajax on the ground; 835  
Nor could the strength of Ajax overthrow  
The watchful caution of his artful foe.

While

While the long strife ev'n tir'd the lookers-on,  
Thus to Ulysses spoke great Telamon.  
Or let me lift thee, chief, or lift thou me : 840  
Prove we our force, and Jove the rest decree.

He said; and, straining, heav'd him off the ground  
With matchless strength; that time Ulysses found  
The strength t' evade, and where the nerves combine  
His ancle struck: the giant fell supine; 845  
Ulysses following, on his bosom lies;  
Shouts of applause run rattling through the skies.

Ajax to lift, Ulysses next essays,  
He barely stirr'd him, but he could not raise:  
His knee lock'd fast, the foe's attempt deny'd; 850  
And grappling close, they tumbled side by side.  
Defil'd with honourable dust, they roll,  
Still breathing strife, and unsubdued of soul:  
Again they rage, again to combat rise;  
When great Achilles thus divides the prize. 855

Your noble vigour, oh my friends, restrain;  
Nor weary out your generous strength in vain.  
Ye both have won: let others who excel,  
Now prove that prowess you have prov'd so well.

The hero's words the willing chiefs obey, 860  
From their tir'd bodies wipe the dust away,  
And, cloath'd anew, the following games survey. }  
And now succeed the gifts ordain'd to grace  
The youths contending in the rapid race.  
A silver urn that full six measures held, 865  
By none in weight or workmanship excell'd;  
Sidonian artists taught the frame to shine,  
Elaborate, with artifice divine;

Whence

Whence Tyrian sailors did the prize transport,  
 And gave to Thoas at the Lemnian port :  
 From him descended, good Eunæus heir'd  
 The glorious gift ; and, for Lycaon spar'd,  
 To brave Patroclus gave the rich reward.  
 Now, the same hero's funeral rites to grace,  
 It stands the prize of swiftness in the race.  
 A well-fed ox was for the second plac'd ;  
 And half a talent must content the last.  
 Achilles rising then bespoke the train ;  
 Who hope the palm of swiftness to obtain,  
 Stand forth, and bear these prizes from the plain.

875

The hero said, and starting from his place  
 Oïlean Ajax rises to the race ;  
 Ulysses next ; and he whose speed surpast  
 His youthful equals, Nestor's son the last.  
 Rang'd in a line the ready racers stand ;  
 Pelides points the barrier with his hand ;  
 All start at once ; Oïleus led the race ;  
 The next Ulysses, measuring pace with pace ;  
 Behind him, diligently close, he sped,  
 As closely following as the running thread  
 The spindle follows, and displays the charms  
 Of the fair spinster's breast, and moving arms :  
 Graceful in motion thus, his foe he plies,  
 And treads each footstep ere the dust can rise :  
 His glowing breath upon his shoulders plays ;  
 Th' admiring Greeks loud acclamations raise :  
 To him they give their wishes, hearts, and eyes,  
 And send their souls before him as he flies.

885

890

895

Now

Now three times turn'd in prospect of the goal,  
The panting chief to Pallas lifts his soul: 900

Assist, O Goddess! (thus in thought he pray'd)  
And present at his thought, descends the Maid.  
Buoy'd by her heavenly force, he seems to swim,  
And feels a pinion lifting every limb.

All fierce, and ready now the prize to gain, 905  
Unhappy Ajax stumbles on the plain

(O'erturn'd by Pallas); where the slippery shore  
Was clogg'd with slimy dung, and mingled gore  
(The self-same place beside Patroclus' pyre,  
Where late the slaughter'd victims fed the fire): 910

Besmeared with filth, and blotted o'er with clay,  
Obscene to sight, the rueful racer lay;  
The well-fed bull (the second prize) he slar'd,  
And left the urn Ulysses' rich reward.

Then, grasping by the horn the mighty beast, 915  
The baffled hero thus the Greeks address.

Accursed fate! the conquest I forego;  
A mortal I, a Goddess was my foe;  
She urg'd her favorite on the rapid way,  
And Pallas, not Ulysses, won the day. 920

Thus sourly wail'd he, sputtering dirt and gore,  
A burst of laughter echo'd through the shore,  
Antilochus, more humorous than the rest,  
Takes the last prize, and takes it with a jest.

Why with our wiser elders should we strive? 925  
The Gods still love them, and they always thrive.  
Ye see, to Ajax I must yield the prize:  
He to Ulysses, still more ag'd and wise;

(A green old age unconscious of decays,  
That prove the hero born in better days!) 930

Behold his vigour in this active race!

Achilles only boasts a swifter pace:

For who can match Achilles? He who can,

Must yet be more than hero, more than man.

Th' effect succeeds the speech, Pelides cries, 935

Thy artful praise deserves a better prize.

Nor Greece in vain shall hear thy friend extoll'd:

Receive a talent of the purest gold.

The youth departs content. The host admire

The son of Nestor, worthy of his sire. 940

Next these a buckler, spear, and helm, he brings;

Cast on the plain, the brazen burthen rings:

Arms, which of late divine Sarpedon wore,

And great Patroclus in short triumph bore.

Stand forth the bravest of our host! (he cries). 945

Whoever dares deserve so rich a prize,

Now grace the lists before our army's fight,

And, sheath'd in steel, provoke his foe to fight.

Who first the jointed armour shall explore,

And stain his rival's mail with issuing gore; 950

The sword Asteropeus possess of old

(A Thracian blade, distinct with studs of gold)

Shall pay the stroke, and grace the striker's side:

These arms in common let the chiefs divide:

For each brave champion, when the combat ends, 955

A sumptuous banquet at our tent attends.

Fierce at the word, up rose great Tydeus' son,

And the huge bulk of Ajax Telamon.

Clad



Clad in refulgent steel, on either hand,  
 The dreadful chiefs amid the circle stand : 960  
 Lowering they meet, tremendous to the sight ;  
 Each Argive bosom beats with fierce delight.  
 Oppos'd in arms not long they idly stood,  
 But thrice they clos'd, and thrice the charge renew'd.  
 A furious pass the spear of Ajax made 965  
 Through the broad shield, but at the corselet stay'd :  
 Not thus the foe : his javelin aim'd above  
 The buckler's margin, at the neck he drove.  
 But Greece now trembling for her hero's life,  
 Bade share the honours, and surcease the strife. 970  
 Yet still the victor's due Tydides gains,  
 With him the sword and studded belt remains.  
 Then hurl'd the hero thundering on the ground  
 A mass of iron (an enormous round),  
 Whose weight and size the circling Greeks admire,  
 Rude from the furnace, and but shap'd by fire.  
 This mighty quoit Aëtion wont to rear,  
 And from his whirling arm dismiss in air :  
 The giant by Achilles slain, he stow'd  
 Among his spoils this memorable load. 980  
 For this, he bids those nervous artists vie,  
 That teach the disk to sound along the sky.  
 Let him whose might can hurl this bowl, arise ;  
 Who farthest hurls it, takes it as his prize :  
 If he be one, enrich'd with large domain 985  
 Of downs for flocks, and arable for grain,  
 Small stock of iron needs that man provide ;  
 His hinds and swains whole years shall be supply'd

From hence: nor ask the neighbouring city's aid,  
For ploughshares, wheels, and all the rural trade. 990

Stern Polypœtes stept before the throng,  
And great Leonteus more than mortal strong;  
Whose force with rival forces to oppose,  
Up rose great Ajax; up Epœus rose.

Each stood in order: first Epœus threw; 995  
High o'er the wondering crouds the whirling circle flew.  
Leontes next a little space surpast,

And third, the strength of god-like Ajax cast.  
O'er both their marks it flew; 'till fiercely flung  
From Polypœtes' arm, the discus fung: 1000

Far as a swain his whirling sheephook throws,  
That distant falls among the grazing cows,  
So past them all the rapid circle flies:  
His friends (while loud applauses shake the skies)  
With force conjoin'd heave off the weighty prize. }

Those who in skilful archery contend,  
He next invites the twanging bow to bend:  
And twice ten axes casts amidst the round  
(Ten double-edg'd, and ten that singly wound).

The mast, which late a first-rate galley bore, 1010

The hero fixes in the sandy shore;  
To the tall top a milk-white dove they tie,  
The trembling mark at which their arrows fly.

Whose weapon strikes yon fluttering bird, shall bear  
These two-edg'd axes, terrible in war; 1015

The single, he, whose shaft divides the cord.

He said: experienc'd Merion took the word;

And skilful Teucer: in the helm they threw

Their lots inscrib'd, and forth the latter flew.

Swift from the string the sounding arrow flies ; 1020  
 But flies unblest ! No grateful sacrifice,  
 No firstling lambs, unheedful ! didst thou vow  
 To Phœbus, patron of the shaft and bow.  
 For this, thy well-aim'd arrow, turn'd aside,  
 Err'd from the dove, yet cut the cord that ty'd : 1025  
 A-down the main-mast fell the parted string,  
 And the free bird to heaven displays her wing :  
 Seas, shores, and skies with loud applause resound,  
 And Merion eager meditates the wound :  
 He takes the bow, directs the shaft above, 1030  
 And, following with his eye the soaring dove,  
 Implores the God to speed it through the skies,  
 With vows of firstling lambs, and grateful sacrifice.  
 The dove, in airy circles as she wheels,  
 Amid the clouds the piercing arrow feels ; 1035  
 Quite through and through the point its passage found,  
 And at his feet fell bloody to the ground.  
 The wounded bird, ere yet she breath'd her last,  
 With flagging wings alighted on the mast ;  
 A moment hung, and spread her pinions there, 1040  
 Then sudden dropt, and left her life in air.  
 From the pleas'd croud new peals of thunder rise,  
 And to the ships brave Merion bears the prize.  
 To close the funeral games, Achilles last  
 A massy spear amid the circle plac'd, 1045  
 And ample charger of unsullied frame,  
 With flowers high-wrought, not blacken'd yet by flame.  
 For these he bids the heroes prove their art,  
 Whose dextrous skill directs the flying dart.

Here too great Merion hopes the noble prize; 1050  
Nor here disdain'd the king of men to rise.  
With joy Pelides saw the honour paid,  
Rose to the monarch, and respectful said.

Thee first in virtue, as in power supreme,  
O king of nations! all thy Greeks proclaim; 1055  
In every martial game thy worth attest,  
And know thee both their greatest, and their best.  
Take then the prize, but let brave Merion bear  
This beamy javelin in thy brother's war.

Pleas'd from the hero's lips his praise to hear, 1060  
The king to Merion gives the brazen spear:  
But, set apart for sacred use, commands  
The glittering charger to Talthybius' hands.

THE  
TWENTY-FOURTH BOOK  
OF THE  
I L I A D.

Y 3



## THE ARGUMENT.

### The Redemption of the Body of Hector.

THE Gods deliberate about the redemption of Hector's body. Jupiter sends Thetis to Achilles, to dispose him for the restoring it; and Iris to Priam, to encourage him to go in person, and treat for it. The old king, notwithstanding the remonstrances of his queen, makes ready for the journey, to which he is encouraged by an omen from Jupiter. He sets forth in his chariot, with a waggon loaded with presents, under the charge of Idæus, the herald. Mercury descends in the shape of a young man, and conducts him to the pavilion of Achilles. Their conversation on the way. Priam finds Achilles at his table, casts himself at his feet, and begs for the body of his son; Achilles, moved with compassion, grants his request, detains him one night in his tent, and the next morning sends him home with the body: The Trojans run out to meet him. The lamentations of Andromache, Hecuba, and Helen, with the solemnities of the funeral.

The time of twelve days is employed in this book, while the body of Hector lies in the tent of Achilles. And as many more are spent in the truce allowed for his interment. The scene is partly in Achilles's camp, and partly in Troy.

T H E  
I L I A D.

B O O K XXIV.

N O W from the finish'd games the Grecian band  
 Seek their black ships, and clear the crowded  
 All stretch'd at ease the genial banquet share, [strand:  
 And pleasing slumbers quiet all their care.  
 Not so Achilles: he to grief resign'd, 5  
 His friend's dear image present to his mind,  
 Takes his sad couch, more unobserv'd to weep;  
 Nor tastes the gifts of all-composing sleep.  
 Restless he roll'd around his weary bed,  
 And all his soul on his Patroclus fed: 10  
 The form so pleasing, and the heart so kind,  
 That youthful vigour, and that manly mind,  
 What toils they shar'd, what martial works they  
 wrought,  
 What seas they measur'd, and what fields they fought;  
 All past before him in remembrance dear, 15  
 Thought follows thought, and tear succeeds to tear.  
 And now supine, now prone, the hero lay,  
 Now shifts his side, impatient for the day:  
 Then starting up, disconsolate he goes  
 Wide on the lonely beach to vent his woes. 20  
 There as the solitary mourner raves,  
 The ruddy morning rises o'er the waves:

Soon as it rose, his furious steeds he join'd:  
 The chariot flies, and Hector trails behind.  
 And thrice, Patroclus! round thy monument 25  
 Was Hector dragg'd, then hurry'd to the tent.  
 There sleep at last o'ercomes the hero's eyes;  
 While foul in dust th' unhonour'd carcase lies,  
 But not deserted by the pitying skies. }  
 For Phœbus watch'd it with superiour care, 30  
 Preserv'd from gaping wounds, and tainting air;  
 And ignominious as it swept the field,  
 Spread o'er the sacred corse his golden shield.  
 All Heaven was mov'd, and Hermes will'd to go  
 By stealth to snatch him from th' insulting foe: 35  
 But Neptune this, and Pallas this denies,  
 And th' unrelenting Empress of the skies:  
 E'er since that day implacable to Troy,  
 What time young Paris, simple shepherd boy,  
 Won by destructive lust (reward obscene) 40  
 Their charms rejected for the Cyprian Queen.  
 But when the tenth celestial morning broke;  
 To Heaven assembled, thus Apollo spoke.  
 Unpitying Powers! how oft each holy fane  
 Has Hector ting'd with blood of victims slain! 45  
 And can ye still his cold remains pursue?  
 Still grudge his body to the Trojans' view?  
 Deny to consort, mother, son, and fire,  
 The last sad honours of a funeral fire?  
 Is then the dire Achilles all your care? 50  
 That iron heart, inflexibly severe;  
 A lion, not a man, who slaughters wide  
 In strength of rage and impotence of pride;

Who

Who hastes to murder with a savage joy,  
Invades around, and breathes but to destroy. 55

Shame is not of his soul; nor understood,  
The greatest evil and the greatest good.

Still for one loss he rages unresign'd,  
Repugnant to the lot of all mankind;

To lose a friend, a brother, or a son, 60  
Heaven dooms each mortal, and its will is done:

A while they sorrow, then dismiss their care;  
Fate gives the wound, and man is born to bear.

But this, insatiate, the commission given  
By fate exceeds, and tempts the wrath of Heaven:

Low how his rage dishonest drags along  
Hector's dead earth, insensible of wrong!

Brave though he be, yet by no reason aw'd,  
He violates the laws of man and God.

If equal honours by the partial skies 70  
Are doom'd both heroes, (Juno thus replies)

If Thetis' son must no distinction know,  
Then hear, ye Gods! the Patron of the Bow.

But Hector only boasts a mortal claim:  
His birth deriving from a mortal dame: 75

Achilles of your own æthereal race  
Springs from a Goddess by a man's embrace,

(A Goddess by ourself to Peleus given,  
A man divine, and chosen friend of Heaven).

To grace those nuptials from the bright abode 80  
Yourself were present; where this minstrel-God

(Well pleas'd to share the feast) amid the quire  
Stood proud to hymn, and tune his youthful lyre.

Then

Then thus the Thunderer checks th' imperial  
 Dame:

Let not thy wrath the court of Heaven inflame;  
 Their merits, not their honours, are the same. }

But mine, and every God's peculiar grace,  
 Hector deserves, of all the Trojan race:

Still on our shrines his grateful offerings lay  
 (The only honours men to Gods can pay); 90

Nor ever from our smoking altar ceas'd  
 The pure libation, and the holy feast.

Howe'er by stealth to snatch the corse away,  
 We will not: Thetis guards it night and day.

But haste, and summon to our courts above 95  
 The azure Queen: let her persuasion move

Her furious son from Priam to receive  
 The proffer'd ransom, and the corse to leave.

He added not: and Iris from the skies,  
 Swift as a whirlwind, on the message flies, 100

Meteorous the face of Ocean sweeps,  
 Refulgent gliding o'er the sable deeps.

Between where Samos wide his forests spreads,  
 And rocky Imbrus lifts its pointed heads,

Down plung'd the Maid (the parted waves resound);  
 She plung'd, and instant shot the dark profound.

As, bearing death in the fallacious bait,  
 From the bent angle sinks the leaden weight;

So past the Goddess through the closing wave,  
 Where Thetis sorrow'd in her sacred cave: 110

There plac'd amidst her melancholy train  
 (The blue-hair'd sisters of the sacred main)

Pensive



Pensive she sat, revolving fates to come,  
And wept her god-like son's approaching doom.

Then thus the Goddess of the painted bow, 115

Arise! O Thetis, from thy seats below,  
'Tis Jove that calls. And why (the Dame replies)

Calls Jove his Thetis to the hated skies?

Sad object as I am for heavenly sight!

Ah, may my sorrows ever shun the light! 120

Howe'er, be heaven's almighty Sire obey'd—

She spake, and veil'd her head in sable shade,

Which flowing long, her graceful person clad;

And forth she pac'd, majestically sad.

Then through the world of waters they repair 125

(The way fair Iris led) to upper air.

The deeps dividing, o'er the coast they rise,

And touch with momentary flight the skies.

There in the lightning's blaze the Sire they found,

And all the Gods in shining synod round. 130

Thetis approach'd with anguish in her face,

(Minerva rising, gave the Mourner place)

Ev'n Juno sought her sorrows to console,

And offer'd from her hand the nectar-bowl:

She tasted, and resign'd it: then began 135

The sacred Sire of Gods and mortal man:

Thou com'st, fair Thetis, but with grief o'ercast;

Maternal sorrows; long, ah long to last!

Suffice, we know and we partake thy cares:

But yield to Fate, and hear what Jove declares. 140

Nine days are past, since all the court above

In Hector's cause have mov'd the ear of Jove;

'Twas

'Twas voted, Hermes from his god-like foe  
 By stealth should bear him, but we will'd not so:  
 We will, thy son himself the corse restore, 145  
 And to his conquest add this glory more.  
 Then hie thee to him, and our mandate bear;  
 Tell him he tempts the wrath of heaven too far:  
 Nor let him more (our anger if he dread)  
 Vent his mad vengeance on the sacred dead: 150  
 But yield to ransom and the father's prayer.  
 The mournful father, Iris shall prepare,  
 With gifts to sue; and offer to his hands  
 Whate'er his honour asks, or heart demands.

His word the silver-footed Queen attends, 155  
 And from Olympus' snowy tops descends.  
 Arriv'd, she heard the voice of loud lament,  
 And echoing groans that shook the lofty tent.  
 His friends prepare the victim, and dispose  
 Repast unheeded, while he vents his woes; 160  
 The Goddess seats her by her pensive son,  
 She prest his hand, and tender thus begun.

How long, unhappy! shall thy sorrows flow;  
 And thy heart waste with life-consuming woe:  
 Mindless of food, or love, whose pleasing reign 165  
 Soothes weary life, and softens human pain?  
 O snatch the moments yet within thy power;  
 Not long to live, indulge the amorous hour!  
 Lo! Jove himself (for Jove's command I bear)  
 Forbids to tempt the wrath of Heaven too far. 170  
 No longer then (his fury if thou dread)  
 Detain the relicks of great Hector dead;

Nor

Nor vent on senseless earth thy vengeance vain:  
But yield to ransom, and restore the slain.

To whom Achilles: Be the ransom given,                    175  
And we submit, since such the will of Heaven.

While thus they commun'd, from th' Olympian  
Jove orders Iris to the Trojan towers.                    [bowers

Haste, winged Goddess! to the sacred town,  
And urge her monarch to redeem his son;                    180

Alone, the Ilian ramparts let him leave,  
And bear what stern Achilles may receive:

Alone, for so we will: no Trojan near;  
Except to place the dead with decent care,

Some aged herald, who with gentle hand,                    185  
May the slow mules and funeral car command.

Nor let him death, nor let him danger dread,  
Safe through the foe by our protection led:

Him Hermes to Achilles shall convey,  
Guard of his life, and partner of his way.                    190

Fierce as he is, Achilles' self shall spare  
His age, nor touch one venerable hair;

Some thought there must be, in a soul so brave,  
Some sense of duty, some desire to save.

Then down her bow the winged Iris drives,                    195  
And swift at Priam's mournful court arrives:

Where the sad sons beside their father's throne  
Sate bath'd in tears, and answer'd groan with groan.

And all amidst them lay the hoary fire,  
(Sad scene of woe!) his face, his wrapt attire                    200

Conceal'd from sight; with frantic hands he spread  
A shower of ashes o'er his neck and head.

From

From room to room his pensive daughters roam;  
 Whose shrieks and clamours fill the vaulted dome;  
 Mindful of those, who, late their pride and joy, 205  
 Lie pale and breathless round the fields of Troy!  
 Before the king Jove's messenger appears,  
 And thus in whispers greets his trembling ears.

Fear not, oh father! no ill news I bear;  
 From Jove I come, Jove makes thee still his care; 210  
 For Hector's sake these walls he bids thee leave,  
 And bear what stern Achilles may receive;  
 Alone, for so he wills: no Trojan near,  
 Except to place the dead with decent care,  
 Some aged herald, who with gentle hand 215  
 May the slow mules and funeral car command,  
 Nor shalt thou death, nor shalt thou danger dread;  
 Safe through the foe by his protection led;  
 Thee Hermes to Pelides shall convey,  
 Guard of thy life, and partner of thy way. 220  
 Fierce as he is, Achilles' self shall spare  
 Thy age, nor touch one venerable hair;  
 Some thought there must be, in a soul so brave,  
 Some sense of duty, some desire to save.

She spoke, and vanish'd. Priam bids prepare 225  
 His gentle mules, and harness to the car;  
 There, for the gifts, a polish'd casket lay;  
 His pious sons the king's command obey.  
 Then past the monarch to his bridal-room,  
 Where cedar-beams the lofty roofs perfume, 230  
 And where the treasures of his empire lay;  
 Then call'd his queen, and thus began to say.

Unhappy

Unhappy consort of a king distressed!

Partake the troubles of thy husband's breast:

I saw descend the messenger of Jove,

235

Who bids me try Achilles' mind to move;

Forsake these ramparts, and with gifts obtain

The corpse of Hector, at yon' navy, slain.

Tell me thy thought: my heart impels to go

Through hostile camps, and bears me to the foe. 240

The hoary monarch thus. Her piercing cries

Sad Hecuba renews, and then replies.

Ah! whither wanders thy distemper'd mind?

And where the prudence now that aw'd mankind;

Through Phrygia once, and foreign regions known;

Now all confus'd, distracted, overthrown?

Singly to pass through hosts of foes! to face

(Oh heart of steel!) the murderer of thy race!

To view that deathful eye, and wander o'er

Those hands, yet red with Hector's noble gore! 250

Alas! my Lord! he knows not how to spare,

And what his mercy, thy slain sons declare;

So brave! so many fall'n! To calm his rage

Vain were thy dignity, and vain thy age.

No—pent in this sad palace, let us give

255

To grief, the wretched days we have to live.

Still, still for Hector let our sorrows flow,

Born to his own and to his parents woe!

Doom'd from the hour his luckless life begun,

To dogs, to vultures, and to Peleus' son!

360

Oh! in his dearest blood might I allay

My rage, and these barbarities repay!

For



For ah! could Hector merit thus, whose breath  
Expir'd not meanly in unactive death?

He pour'd his latest blood in manly fight, 165  
And fell a hero in his country's right.

Seek not to stay me, nor my soul affright  
With words of omen, like a bird of night  
(Reply'd unmov'd the venerable man).

'Tis Heaven commands me, and you urge in vain.

Had any mortal voice th' injunction laid,

Nor augur, priest, or seer, had been obey'd.

A present Goddess brought the high command,

I saw, I heard her, and the word shall stand.

I go, ye Gods! obedient to your call: 275

If in yon camp your powers have doom'd my fall,

Content—By the samè hand let me expire!

Add to the slaughter'd son the wretched fire!

One cold embrace at least may be allow'd,

And my last tears flow mingled with his blood! 280

From forth his open'd stores, this said, he drew

Twelve costly carpets of refulgent hue,

As many vests, as many mantles told,

And twelve fair veils and garments stiff with gold.

Two tripods next, and twice two chargers shine, 285

With ten pure talents from the richest mine;

And last a large well-labour'd bowl had place,

(The pledge of treaties once with friendly Thrace).

Seem'd all too mean the stores he could employ,

For one last look to buy him back to Troy! 290

Lo! the sad father, frantic with his pain,

Around him furious drives his menial train:

In vain each slave with duteous care attends,  
Each office hurts him, and each face offends.

What make ye here? officious crouds! (he cries) 295

Hence! nor obtrude your anguish on my eyes.

Have ye no griefs at home, to fix you there;

Am I the only object of despair?

Am I become my people's common show,

Set up by Jove your spectacle of woe? 300

No, you must feel him too; yourselves must fall;

The same stern God to ruin gives you all:

Nor is great Hector lost by me alone;

Your sole defence, your guardian power, is gone!

I see your blood the fields of Phrygia drown, 305

I see the ruins of your smoking town!

O send me, Gods! ere that sad day shall come,

A willing ghost to Pluto's dreary dome!

He said, and feebly drives his friends away:

The sorrowing friends his frantic rage obey. 310

Next on his sons his erring fury falls,

Polites, Paris, Agathon, he calls,

His threats Deiphobus and Dius hear,

Hippothoüs, Pammon, Helenus the seer,

And generous Antiphon: for yet these nine 315

Surviv'd, sad relicks of his numerous line.

Inglorious sons, of an unhappy sire!

Why did not all in Hector's cause expire?

Wretch that I am! my bravest offspring slain,

You, the disgrace of Priam's house, remain! 320

Mestor the brave, renown'd in ranks of war,

With Troileus, dreadful on his rushing car,

And last great Hector, more than man divine,  
 For sure he seem'd not of terrestrial line!  
 All those relentless Mars untimely flew, 335  
 And left me these, a soft and servile crew,  
 Whose days the feast and wanton dance employ,  
 Gluttons and flatterers, the contempt of Troy!  
 Why teach ye not my rapid wheels to run,  
 And speed my journey to redeem my son? 339

The sons their father's wretched age revere,  
 Forgive his anger, and produce the car.  
 High on the seat the cabinet they bind:  
 The new-made car with solid beauty shin'd;  
 Box was the yoke, emboss'd with costly pains, 338  
 And hung with ringlets to receive the reins;  
 Nine cubits long, the traces swept the ground;  
 These to the chariot's polish'd pole they bound,  
 Then fixt a ring the running reins to guide,  
 And close beneath the gather'd ends were ty'd. 340  
 Next with the gifts (the price of Hector slain)  
 The sad attendants load the groaning wain:  
 Last to the yoke the well-match'd mules they bring  
 (The gift of Mysia to the Trojan king).  
 But the fair horses, long his darling care, 345  
 Himself receiv'd, and harness'd to his car:  
 Griev'd as he was, he not this task deny'd:  
 The hoary herald help'd him, at his side.  
 While careful these the gentle coursers join'd,  
 Sad Hecuba approach'd with anxious mind; 350  
 A golden bowl that foam'd with fragrant wine,  
 (Libation destin'd to the Power divine)

Held

Held in her right, before the steeds she stands,  
And thus consigns it to the monarch's hands.

Take this, and pour to Jove; that, safe from harms,  
His grace restore thee to our roof and arms.

Since victor of thy fears, and slighting mine,  
Heaven, or thy soul, inspire this bold design:

Pray to that God, who high on Ida's brow  
Surveys thy desolated realms below, 360

His winged messenger to send from high,  
And lead thy way with heavenly augury:

Let the strong sovereign of the plummy race  
Tower on the right of yon ætherial space.

That sign beheld, and strengthen'd from above, 365  
Boldly pursue the journey mark'd by Jove;

But if the God his augury denies,  
Suppress thy impulse, nor reject advice.

'Tis just (said Priam) to the Sire above  
To raise our hands; for who so good as Jove? 370

He spoke, and bade th' attendant handmaid bring  
The purest water of the living spring

(Her ready hands the ewer and basin held);  
Then took the golden cup his queen had fill'd;

On the mid pavement pours the rosy wine, 375  
Uplifts his eyes and calls the Power divine:

Oh first, and greatest! Heaven's imperial Lord!  
On lofty Ida's holy hill ador'd!

To stern Achilles now direct my ways,  
And teach him mercy when a father prays. 380

If such thy will, dispatch from yonder sky  
Thy sacred bird, celestial augury!

Let the strong sovereign of the plummy race  
 Tower on the right of yon æthereal space:  
 So shall thy suppliant, strengthen'd from above, 385  
 Fearless pursue the journey mark'd by Jove.

Jove heard his prayer, and from the throne on high  
 Dispatch'd his bird, celestial augury!

The swift-wing'd chacer of the feather'd game,  
 And known to Gods by Percnos' lofty name. 390

Wide as appears some palace-gate display'd,  
 So broad, his pinions stretch'd their ample shade,

As stooping dexter with resounding wings  
 Th' imperial bird descends in airy rings.

A dawn of joy in every face appears; 395

The mourning matron dries her timorous tears:

Swift on his car th' impatient monarch sprung;

The brazen portal in his passage rung.

The mules preceding draw the loaded wain,

Charg'd with the gifts: Idæus holds the rein: 400

The king himself his gentle steeds controls,

And through surrounding friends the chariot rolls.

On his slow wheels the following people wait,

Mourn at each step, and give him up to Fate;

With hands uplifted, eye him as he past, 405

And gaz'd upon him as they gaz'd their last.

Now forward fares the father on his way,

Through the lone fields, and back to Ilion they.

Great Jove beheld him as he cross'd the plain,

And felt the woes of miserable man. 410

Then thus to Hermes: Thou whose constant cares

Still succour mortals, and attend their prayers;

Behold



Behold an object to thy charge consign'd :  
 If ever pity touch'd thee for mankind ;  
 Go, guard the fire ; th' observing foe prevent, 415  
 And safe conduct him to Achilles' tent.

The god obeys, his golden pinions binds,  
 And mounts incumbent on the wings of winds,  
 That high, through fields of air, his flight sustain,  
 O'er the wide earth, and o'er the boundless main : 420

Then grasps the wand that causes sleep to fly,  
 Or in soft slumbers seals the wakeful eye ;  
 Thus arm'd, swift Hermes steers his airy way,  
 And stoops on Hellepont's resounding sea.

A beauteous youth, majestic and divine, 425  
 He seem'd ; fair offspring of some princely line !

Now twilight veil'd the glaring face of day,  
 And clad the dusky fields in sober gray ;  
 What-time the herald and the hoary king,  
 (Their chariots stopping at the silver spring, 430  
 That circling Ilus' ancient marble flows)

Allow'd their mules and steeds a short repose.  
 Through the dim shade the herald first espies  
 A man's approach, and thus to Priam cries.

I mark some foe's advance : O king ! beware ; 435  
 This hard adventure claims thy utmost care :

For, much I fear, destruction hovers nigh :  
 Our state asks counsel. Is it best to fly ?  
 Or, old and helpless, at his feet to fall,

(Two wretched suppliants) and for mercy call ? 440

Th' afflicted monarch shiver'd with despair ;  
 Pale grew his face, and upright stood his hair ;

Sunk was his heart; his colour went and came;  
 A sudden trembling shook his aged frame:  
 When Hermes, greeting, touch'd his royal hand, 445  
 And gently thus accosts with kind demand.

Say whither, father! when each mortal sight  
 Is seal'd in sleep, thou wander'st through the night?  
 Why roam thy mules and steeds the plains along,  
 Through Grecian foes, so numerous and so strong?  
 What could'st thou hope, should these thy treasures view;  
 These, who with endless hate thy race pursue?  
 For what defence, alas! could'st thou provide;  
 Thyself not young, a weak old man thy guide?  
 Yet suffer not thy soul to sink with dread: 455  
 From me no harm shall touch thy reverend head;  
 From Greece I'll guard thee too; for in those lines  
 The living image of my father shines.

Thy words, that speak benevolence of mind  
 Are true, my son! (the god-like sire rejoind') 460  
 Great are my hazards; but the Gods survey  
 My steps, and send thee, guardian of my way.  
 Hail, and be blest! For scarce of mortal kind  
 Appear thy form, thy feature, and thy mind.

Nor true are all thy words, nor erring wide; 465  
 (The sacred messenger of Heaven reply'd)  
 But say, convey'st thou through the lonely plains  
 What yet most precious of thy store remains,  
 To lodge in safety with some friendly hand:  
 Prepar'd, perchance, to leave thy native land? 470  
 Or fly'st thou now?—What hopes can Troy retain;  
 Thy matchless son, her guard and glory, slain?

The

The king, alarm'd: Say what, and whence thou art,  
Who search the sorrows of a parent's heart,  
And know so well how god-like Hector dy'd. 475  
Thus Priam spoke, and Hermes thus reply'd:

You tempt me, father, and with pity touch:  
On this sad subject you enquire too much.  
Oft have these eyes that god-like Hector view'd  
In glorious fight, with Grecian blood-embued: 480  
I saw him when, like Jove, his flames he tost  
On thousand-ships, and wither'd half an host:  
I saw, but help'd not: stern Achilles' ire  
Forbade assistance, and enjoy'd the fire.  
For him I serve, of Myrmidonian race; 485  
One ship convey'd us from our native place;  
Polyctor is my sire, an honour'd name,  
Old like thyself, and not unknown to fame:  
Of seven his sons, by whom the lot was cast  
To serve our prince; it fell on me, the last. 490  
To watch this quarter my adventure falls:  
For with the morn the Greeks attack your walls;  
Sleepless they sit, impatient to engage,  
And scarce their rulers check the martial rage.

If then thou art of stern Pelides' train, 495  
(The mournful monarch thus rejoin'd again)  
Ah, tell me truly, where, oh! where are laid  
My son's dear relicks? what befalls him dead?  
Have dogs dismember'd (on the naked plains)  
Or yet unmangled rest his cold remains? 500

O favour'd of the skies! (thus answer'd then  
The power that mediates between Gods and men)

Nor dogs nor vultures have thy Hector rent,  
 But whole he lies, neglected in the tent :  
 This the twelfth evening since he rested there, 505  
 Untouch'd by worms, untainted by the air.  
 Still as Aurora's ruddy beam is spread,  
 Round his friend's tomb Achilles drags the dead :  
 Yet undisfigur'd, or in limb or face,  
 All fresh he lies, with every living grace, 510  
 Majestical in death ! No stains are found  
 O'er all the corse, and clos'd is every wound ;  
 Though many a wound they gave. Some heavenly care,  
 Some hand divine, preserves him ever fair :  
 Or all the host of heaven, to whom he led 515  
 A life so grateful, still regard him dead.

Thus spoke to Priam the celestial guide,  
 And joyful thus the royal sire reply'd :  
 Blest is the man who pays the Gods above  
 The constant tribute of respect and love ; 520  
 Those who inhabit the Olympian bower  
 My son forgot not, in exalted power ;  
 And Heaven, that every virtue bears in mind,  
 Ev'n to the ashes of the just, is kind.  
 But thou, oh generous youth ! this goblet take, 525  
 A pledge of gratitude, for Hector's sake ;  
 And while the favoring Gods our steps survey,  
 Safe to Pelides' tent conduct my way.

To whom the latent God : O King forbear  
 To tempt my youth, for apt is youth to err : 530  
 But can I, absent from my prince's fight,  
 Take gifts in secret, that must shun the light ?

What

What from our master's interest thus we draw,  
Is but a licens'd theft that 'scapes the law.  
Respecting him, my soul abjures th' offence; 535  
And as the crime, I dread the consequence.  
Thee, far as Argos, pleas'd I could convey;  
Guard of thy life, and partner of thy way :  
On thee attend, thy safety to maintain,  
O'er pathless forests, or the roaring main. 540

He said, then took the chariot at the bound,  
And snatch'd the reins, and whirl'd the lash around :  
Before th' inspiring God that urg'd them on,  
The coursers fly, with spirit not their own.  
And now they reach'd the naval walls, and found 545  
The guards repasting, while the bowls go round :  
On these the virtue of his wand he tries,  
And pours deep slumber on their watchful eyes :  
Then heav'd the massy gates, remov'd the bars,  
And o'er the trenches led the rolling cars. 550  
Unseen, through all the hostile camp they went.  
And now approach'd Pelides' lofty tent.  
Of fir the roof was rais'd, and cover'd o'er  
With reeds collected from the marshy shore ;  
And, fenc'd with palisades, a hall of state, 555  
(The work of soldiers) where the hero sat.

Large was the door, whose well compacted strength  
A solid pine-tree barr'd, of wondrous length ;  
Scarce three strong Greeks could lift its mighty weight,  
But great Achilles singly clos'd the gate. 560  
This Hermes (such the power of Gods) set wide ;  
Then swift alighted the celestial guide,

And



And thus, reveal'd—Hear, prince! and understand  
 Thou ow'st thy guidance to no mortal hand;  
 Hermes I am, descended from above, 565  
 The King of arts, the messenger of Jove.  
 Farewell: to shun Achilles' sight I fly:  
 Uncommon are such favours of the sky,  
 Nor stand confest to frail mortality.  
 Now fearless enter, and prefer thy prayers;  
 Adjure him by his father's silver hairs,  
 His son, his mother! urge him to bestow  
 Whatever pity that stern heart can know.

Thus having said, he vanish'd from his eyes,  
 And in a moment shot into the skies: 575  
 The king, confirm'd from heaven, alighted there,  
 And left his aged herald on the car.  
 With solemn pace through various rooms he went,  
 And found Achilles in his inner tent:  
 There sate the hero; Alcimus the brave, 580  
 And great Automedon, attendance gave:  
 These serv'd his person at the royal feast:  
 Around, at awful distance, stood the rest.

Unseen by these, the king his entry made;  
 And, prostrate now before Achilles laid, 585  
 Sudden (a venerable sight) appears;  
 Embrac'd his knees, and bath'd his hands in tears;  
 Those direful hands his kisses press'd, embrued  
 Ev'n with the best, the dearest of his blood!

As when a wretch (who, conscious of his crime,  
 Pursued for murder, flies his native clime)  
 Just gains some frontier, breathless, pale! amaz'd!  
 All gaze, all wonder: thus Achilles gaz'd:

Thus

Thus stood th' attendants stupid with surprize;  
All mute, yet seem'd to question with their eyes: 595  
Each look'd on other, none the silence broke,  
Till thus at last the kingly suppliant spoke:

Ah think, thou favour'd of the powers divine!  
Think of thy father's age, and pity mine!

In me, that father's reverend image trace, 600

Those silver hairs, that venerable face;

His trembling limbs, his helpless person, see!

In all my equal, but in misery!

Yet now, perhaps, some turn of human fate

Expels him helpless from his peaceful state; 605

Think, from some powerful foe thou see'st him fly,

And beg protection with a feeble cry.

Yet still one comfort in his soul may rise;

He hears his son still lives to glad his eyes;

And hearing, still may hope a better day 610

May send him thee, to chase that foe away.

No comfort to my griefs, no hopes remain,

The best, the bravest of my sons are slain!

Yet what a race; ere Greece to Ilion came,

The pledge of many a lov'd, and loving dame! 615

Nineteen one mother bore—Dead, all are dead!

How oft, alas! has wretched Priam bled!

Still one was left, their loss to recompense;

His father's hope, his country's last defence.

Him too thy rage has slain! beneath thy steel 620

Unhappy in his country's cause he fell!

For him, through hostile camps I bend my way,

For him thus prostrate at thy feet I lay;

Large

Large gifts proportion'd to thy wrath I bear;

Oh hear the wretched, and the Gods revere!

623

Think of thy father, and this face behold!

See him in me, as helpless and as old!

Though not so wretched: there he yields to me,

The first of men in sovereign misery!

Thus forc'd to kneel, thus groveling to embrace

630

The scourge and ruin of my realm and race:

Suppliant my children's murderer to implore,

And kiss those hands yet reeking with their gore!

These words soft pity in the chief inspire,

Touch'd with the dear remembrance of his fire.

633

Then with his hand (as prostrate still he lay)

The old man's cheek he gently turn'd away.

Now each by turns indulg'd the gush of woe;

And now the mingled tides together flow:

This low on earth, that gently bending o'er,

640

A father one, and one a son deplore:

But great Achilles different passions rend,

And now his fire he mourns, and now his friend.

Th' infectious softness through the heroes ran;

One universal solemn shower began;

645

They bore as heroes, but they felt as man.

Satiate at length with unavailing woes,

From the high throne divine Achilles rose;

The reverend monarch by the hand he rais'd;

On his white beard and form majestic gaz'd,

650

Not unrelenting: then serene began

With words to soothe the miserable man:

Alas! what weight of anguish hast thou known!

Unhappy prince! thus guardless and alone

Te

To pass through foes, and thus undaunted face 655  
 The man whose fury has destroy'd thy race!  
 Heaven sure has arm'd thee with a heart of steel,  
 A strength proportion'd to the woes you feel.  
 Rise then : let reason mitigate our care :  
 To mourn, avails not : man is born to bear. 660  
 Such 'is, alas ! the Gods' severe decree :  
 They, only they are blest, and only free.  
 Two urns by Jove's high throne have ever stood,  
 The source of evil one, and one of good ;  
 From thence the cup of mortal man he fills, 665  
 Blessings to these, to those distributes ill ;  
 To most, he mingles both : the wretch decreed  
 To taste the bad, unmix'd, is curst indeed ;  
 Pursued by wrongs, by meagre famine driven,  
 He wanders, outcast both of earth and heaven. 670  
 The happiest, taste not happiness sincere ;  
 But find the cordial draught is dash'd with care.  
 Who more than Peleus shone in wealth and power :  
 What stars concurring blest his natal hour ;  
 A realm, a Goddess to his wishes given ; 675  
 Grac'd by the Gods with all the gifts of Heaven  
 One evil, yet, o'ertakes his latest day :  
 No race succeeding to imperial sway ;  
 An only son ; and he (alas !) ordain'd  
 To fall untimely in a foreign land. 680  
 See him, in Troy, the pious care decline  
 Of his weak age, to live the curse of thine !  
 Thou too, old man, hast happier days beheld ;  
 In riches once, in children once excell'd ;

Extended

Extended Phrygia own'd thy ample reign, 685 }  
 And all fair Lesbos' blissful seats contain.  
 And all wide Hellespont's unmeasur'd main.  
 But since the God his hand has pleas'd to turn,  
 And fill thy measure from his bitter urn,  
 What sees the sun, but hapless heroes falls? 690  
 War and the blood of men surround thy walls!  
 What must be, must be. Bear thy lot, nor shed  
 These unavailing sorrows o'er the dead;  
 Thou canst not call him from the Stygian shore,  
 But thou, alas! mayst live, to suffer more! 695  
 To whom the king: Oh favour'd of the skies!  
 Here let me grow to earth! since Hector lies }  
 On the bare beach depriv'd of obsequies }  
 Oh give me Hector! to my eyes restore  
 His corse, and take the gifts: I ask no more. 700  
 Thou, as thou mayst, these boundless stores enjoy;  
 Safe mayst thou sail, and turn thy wrath from Troy;  
 So shall thy pity and forbearance give  
 A weak old man to see the light and live!  
 Move me no more (Achilles thus replies, 705  
 While kindling anger sparkled in his eyes);  
 Nor seek by tears my steady soul to bend;  
 To yield thy Hector I myself intend:  
 For know, from Jove my Goddess-mother came  
 (Old Ocean's daughter, silver-footed dame); 710  
 Nor com'st thou but by Heaven: nor com'st alone,  
 Some God impels with courage not thy own:  
 No human hand the weighty gates unbarr'd,  
 Nor could the boldest of our youth have dar'd }  
 To pass our out-works, or elude the guard. 715 }  
 Cea se;



Cease; lest, neglectful of high Jove's command,  
I show thee, king! thou tread'st on hostile land;  
Release my knees; thy suppliant arts give o'er,  
And shake the purpose of my soul no more.

The fire obey'd him, trembling and o'er-aw'd. 720  
Achilles, like a lion, rush'd abroad;  
Automedon and Alcimus attend  
(Whom most he honour'd since he lost his friend);  
These to unyoke the mules and horses went,  
And led the hoary herald to the tent; 725  
Next heap'd on high the numerous presents bear  
(Great Hector's ransom) from the polish'd car.

Two splendid mantles, and a carpet spread,  
They leave, to cover, and inwrap the dead.  
Then call the handmaids, with assistant toil 730  
To wash the body, and anoint with oil,  
Apart from Priam; lest th' unhappy fire,  
Provok'd to passion, once more rouse to ire  
The stern Pelides; and nor sacred age,  
Nor Jove's command, should check the rising rage.  
This done, the garments o'er the corse they spread;  
Achilles lifts it to the funeral bed:

Then, while the body on the car they laid,  
He groans, and calls on lov'd Patroclus' shade:

If, in that gloom which never light must know, 740  
The deeds of mortals touch the ghosts below:  
O friend! forgive me, that I thus fulfil  
(Restoring Hector) Heaven's unquestion'd will.  
The gifts the father gave, be ever thine,  
To grace thy manes, and adorn thy shrine. 745

He

He said, and, entering, took his seat of state,  
 Where full before him reverend Priam sat:  
 To whom, compos'd, the god-like chief begun.  
 Lo! to thy prayer restor'd, thy breathless son;  
 Extended on the funeral couch he lies; 750  
 And soon as morning paints the eastern skies,  
 The sight is granted to thy longing eyes.  
 But now the peaceful hours of sacred night  
 Demand refection, and to rest invite:  
 Nor thou, O father! thus consum'd with woe, 753  
 The common cares that nourish life forego.  
 Not thus did Niobe, of form divine,  
 A parent once, whose sorrows equal'd thine:  
 Six youthful sons, as many blooming maids,  
 In one sad day beheld the Stygian shades; 760  
 These by Apollo's silver bow were slain,  
 Those, Cynthia's arrows stretch'd upon the plain:  
 So was her pride chastis'd by wrath divine,  
 Who match'd her own with bright Latona's line;  
 But two the Goddess, twelve the queen enjoy'd: 765  
 Those boasted twelve th' avenging two destroy'd.  
 Steep'd in their blood, and in the dust outspread,  
 Nine days, neglected, lay expos'd the dead;  
 None by to weep them, to inhume them none  
 (For Jove had turn'd the nation all to stone): 770  
 The Gods themselves at length, relenting, gave  
 Th' unhappy race the honours of a grave.  
 Herself a rock (for such was Heaven's high will)  
 Through deserts wild now pours a weeping rill;  
 Where round the bed whence Achelous springs, 775  
 The watery fairies dance in mazy rings,

There

There high on Sipylus's shaggy brow  
 She stands, her own sad monument of woe;  
 The rock for ever lasts, the tears for ever flow.

Such griefs, O king! have other parents known;  
 Remember theirs, and mitigate thy own.  
 The care of Heaven thy Hector has appear'd,  
 Nor shall he lie unwept and uninterr'd;  
 Soon may thy aged cheeks in tears be drown'd,  
 And all the eyes of Ilion stream around. 785

He said, and, rising, chose the victim ewe  
 With silver fleece, which his attendants slew.  
 The limbs they sever from the reeking hide,  
 With skill prepare them, and in parts divide:  
 Each on the coals the separate morsels lays, 790  
 And, hasty, snatches from the rising blaze.  
 With bread the glittering canisters they load,  
 Which round the board Automedon bestow'd:  
 The chief himself to each his portion plac'd,  
 And each indulging shar'd in sweet repast. 795  
 When now the rage of hunger was repress'd,  
 The wondering hero eyes his royal guest:

No less the royal guest the hero eyes,  
 His god-like aspect and majestic size;  
 Here, youthful grace and noble fire engage; 800  
 And there, the mild benevolence of age.  
 Thus gazing long, the silence neither broke,  
 (A solemn scene!) at length the father spoke.

Permit me now, belov'd of Jove! to steep  
 My careful temples in the dew of sleep: 805  
 For, since the day that number'd with the dead  
 My hapless son, the dust has been my bed;

Soft sleep a stranger to my weeping eyes ;  
 My only food my sorrows and my sighs !  
 Till now, encourag'd by the grace you give, 810  
 I share thy banquet, and consent to live.

With that, Achilles bade prepare the bed,  
 With purple soft, and shaggy carpets spread ;  
 Forth, by the flaming lights, they bend their way,  
 And place the couches, and the coverings lay. 815

Then he ; Now, father, sleep, but sleep not here.  
 Consult thy safety, and forgive my fear,  
 Lest any Argive (at this hour awake,  
 To ask our counsel, or our orders take)

Approaching sudden to our open'd tent, 820  
 Perchance behold thee, and our grace prevent.

Should such report thy honour'd person here,  
 The king of men the ransom might defer ;  
 But say with speed, if aught of thy desire  
 Remains unask'd ; what time the rites require 825  
 T' inter thy Hector ? For, so long we stay  
 Our slaughtering arm, and bid the hosts obey.

If then thy will permit (the monarch said)  
 To finish all due honours to the dead,  
 This, of thy grace accord : to thee are known 830

The fears of Ilion, clos'd within her town ;  
 And at what distance from our walls aspire  
 The hills of Ide, and forests for the fire.

Nine days to vent our sorrows I request,  
 The tenth shall see the funeral and the feast ; 835

The next, to raise his monument be given ;  
 The twelfth we war, if war be doom'd by Heaven !

This

This thy request (reply'd the chief) enjoy:  
Till then, our arms suspend the fall of Troy.

Then gave his hand at parting, to prevent 840  
The old man's fears, and turn'd within the tent;  
Where fair Briseïs, bright in blooming charms,  
Expects her hero with desiring arms.

But in the porch, the king and herald rest;  
Sad dreams of care yet wandering in their breast. 845  
Now Gods and men the gifts of sleep partake;  
Industrious Hermes only was awake,

The king's return revolving in his mind,  
To pass the ramparts, and the watch to blind.  
The power descending hover'd o'er his head: 850

And sleep'st thou, father! (thus the vision said)  
Now dost thou sleep, when Hector is restor'd?  
Nor fear the Grecian foes, or Grecian lord?  
Thy presence here should stern Atreides see,  
Thy still-surviving sons may sue for thee, 855  
May offer all thy treasures yet contain,  
To spare thy age; and offer all in vain.

Wak'd with the word, the trembling fire arose,  
And rais'd his friend: the God before him goes;  
He joins the mules, directs them with his hand,  
And moves in silence through the hostile land.  
When now to Xanthus' yellow stream they drove  
(Xanthus, immortal progeny of Jove),

The winged deity forsook their view,  
And in a moment to Olympus flew. 865

Now shed Aurora round her saffron ray,  
Sprung through the gates of light, and gave the day:



Charg'd with their mournful load, to Ilion go  
 The sage and king, majestically flow.  
 Cassandra first beholds, from Ilion's spire, 870  
 The sad procession of her hoary fire;  
 Then, as the pensive pomp advanc'd more near,  
 (Her breathless brother stretch'd upon the bier)  
 A shower of tears o'erflows her beauteous eyes,  
 Alarming thus all Ilion with her cries. 875

Turn here your steps, and here your eyes employ,  
 Ye wretched daughters, and ye sons of Troy!  
 If e'er ye rush'd in crowds, with vast delight,  
 To hail your hero glorious from the fight; 880  
 Now meet him dead, and let your sorrows flow!  
 Your common triumph, and your common woe.

In thronging crowds they issue to the plains;  
 Nor man, nor woman, in the walls remains:  
 In every face the self-same grief is shown;  
 And Troy sends forth one universal groan. 885  
 At Scæa's gates they meet the mourning wain,  
 Hang on the wheels, and grovel round the slain.  
 The wife and mother, frantic with despair,  
 Kiss his pale cheek, and rend their scatter'd hair:  
 Thus wildly wailing at the gates they lay; 890  
 And there had sigh'd and sorrow'd out the day:  
 But god-like Priam from the chariot rose;  
 Forbear (he cry'd) this violence of woes,  
 First to the palace let the car proceed,  
 Then pour your boundless sorrows o'er the dead. 895

The waves of people at his word divide,  
 Slow rolls the chariot through the following tide;

Ev'n

Ev'n to the palace the sad pomp they wait ;  
 They weep, and place him on the bed of state.  
 A melancholy choir attend around, 900  
 With plaintive sighs, and musick's solemn sound :  
 Alternately they sing, alternate flow  
 Th' obedient tears, melodious in their woe.  
 While deeper sorrows groan from each full heart,  
 And nature speaks at every pause of art. 905  
 First to the corse the weeping consort flew ;  
 Around his neck her milk-white arms she threw,  
 And, oh, my Hector ! oh, my lord ! she cries,  
 Snatch'd in thy bloom from these desiring eyes !  
 Thou to the dismal realms for ever gone ! 910  
 And I abandon'd, desolate, alone !  
 An only son, once comfort of our pains,  
 Sad product now of hapless love, remains !  
 Never to manly age that son shall rise,  
 Or with increasing graces glad my eyes ; 915  
 For Ilion now (her great defender slain)  
 Shall sink a smoking ruin on the plain.  
 Who now protects her wives with guardian care ?  
 Who saves her infants from the rage of war ?  
 Now hostile fleets must waft those infants o'er 920  
 (Those wives must wait them) to a foreign shore !  
 Thou too, my son ! to barbarous climes shalt go,  
 The sad companion of thy mother's woe ;  
 Driven hence a slave before the victor's sword ;  
 Condemn'd to toil for some inhuman lord : 925  
 Or else some Greek whose father prest the plain,  
 Or son, or brother, by great Hector slain ;

In Hector's blood his vengeance shall enjoy,  
 And hurl thee headlong from the towers of Troy.  
 For thy stern father never spar'd a foe: 930  
 Thence all these tears, and all this scene of woe!  
 Thence many evils his sad parents bore,  
 His parents many, but his consort more.  
 Why gav'st thou not to me thy dying hand?  
 And why receiv'd not I thy last command? 935  
 Some word thou would'st have spoke, which, sadly dear,  
 My soul might keep, or utter with a tear;  
 Which never, never could be lost in air,  
 Fix'd in my heart, and oft repeated there!

Thus to her weeping maids she makes her moan:  
 Her weeping handmaids echo groan for groan.

The mournful mother next sustains her part.  
 Oh thou, the best, the dearest to my heart!  
 Of all my race thou most by heaven approv'd,  
 And by th' immortals ev'n in death below'd! 945  
 While all my other sons in barbarous bands  
 Achilles bound, and sold to foreign lands,  
 This felt no chains, but went a glorious ghost,  
 Free and a hero, to the Stygian coast.  
 Sentenc'd, 'tis true, by his inhuman doom, 950  
 Thy noble corse was dragg'd around the tomb  
 (The tomb of him thy warlike arm had slain);  
 Ungenerous insult, impotent and vain!  
 Yet glow'st thou fresh with every living grace;  
 No mark of pain, or violence of face; 955  
 Rosy and fair, as Phœbus' silver bow  
 Dismiss'd thee gently to the shades below!

Thus

Thus spoke the dame, and melted into tears:

Sad Helen next in pomp of grief appears:

Fast from the shining sluices of her eyes 960

Fall the round crystal drops, while thus she cries.

Ah, dearest friend! in whom the Gods had join'd

The mildest manners with the bravest mind;

Now twice ten years (unhappy years) are o'er

Since Paris brought me to the Trojan shore; 965

(O had I perish'd e'er that form divine

Seduc'd this soft, this easy heart of mine!)

Yet was it ne'er my fate, from thee to find

A deed ungentle, or a word unkind:

When others curst the authorefs of their woe, 970

Thy pity check'd my sorrows in their flow:

If some proud brother ey'd me with disdain,

Or scornful sister with her sweeping train;

Thy gentle accents soften'd all my pain. }

For thee I mourn; and mourn myself in thee, 975

The wretched source of all this misery!

The fate I caus'd, for ever I bemoan;

Sad Helen has no friend, now thou art gone!

Through Troy's wide streets abandon'd shall I roam!

In Troy deserted, as abhorr'd at home! 280

So spoke the fair, with sorrow-streaming eye:

Distressful beauty melts each stander-by;

On all around th' infectious sorrow grows;

But Priam check'd the torrent as it rose.

Perform, ye Trojans! what the rites require, 985

And fell the forests for a funeral pyre;

Twelve days, nor foes nor secret ambush dread;

Achilles grants these honours to the dead.

He spoke; and, at his word, the Trojan train  
 Their mules and oxen harness to the wain, 990  
 Pour through the gates, and, fell'd from Ida's crown,  
 Roll back the gather'd forests to the town.  
 These toils continue nine succeeding days,  
 And high in air a sylvan structure raise.  
 But when the tenth fair morn began to shine, 995  
 Forth to the pile was borne the man divine,  
 And plac'd aloft: while all, with streaming eyes,  
 Beheld the flames and rolling smokes arise.  
 Soon as Aurora, daughter of the dawn,  
 With rosy lustre streak'd the dewy lawn; 1000  
 Again the mournful crouds surround the pyre,  
 And quench with wine the yet-remaining fire.  
 The snowy bones his friends and brothers place  
 (With tears collected) in a golden vase;  
 The golden vase in purple palls they roll'd, 1005  
 Of softest texture, and inwrought with gold.  
 Last o'er the urn the sacred earth they spread,  
 And rais'd the tomb, memorial of the dead  
 (Strong guards and spies, till all the rites were done,  
 Watch'd from the rising to the setting sun). 1010  
 All Troy then moves to Priam's court again,  
 A solemn, silent, melancholy train:  
 Assembled there, from pious toil they rest,  
 And sadly shar'd the last sepulchral feast.  
 Such honours Ilion to her hero paid, 1015  
 And peaceful slept the mighty Hector's shade.

THE END OF THE ILIAD.



## CONCLUSION OF THE NOTES.

WE have now past through the Iliad, and seen the anger of Achilles, and the terrible effects of it, at an end: as that only was the subject of the poem, and the nature of epic poetry would not permit our author to proceed to the event of the war, it may, perhaps, be acceptable to the common reader, to give a short account of what happened to Troy and the chief actors in this poem, after the conclusion of it.

I need not mention that Troy was taken soon after the death of Hector, by the stratagem of the wooden horse, the particulars of which are described by Virgil in the second book of the *Æneis*.

Achilles fell before Troy, by the hand of Paris, by the shot of an arrow in his heel, as Hector had prophesied at his death, Book xxii.

The unfortunate Priam was killed by Pyrrus the son of Achilles.

Ajax, after the death of Achilles, had a contest with Ulysses for the armour of Vulcan; but, being defeated in his aim, he slew himself through indignation.

Helen, after the death of Paris, married Deïphobus his brother, and at the taking of Troy, betrayed him, in order to reconcile herself to Menelaüs, her first husband, who received her again into favour.

Agamemnon at his return was barbarously murdered by Ægytus, at the instigation of Clytemnestra,  
his

his wife, who, in his absence, had dishonoured his bed with Ægistus.

Diomed after the fall of Troy was expelled his own country, and scarce escaped with life from his adulterous wife Ægiale; but at last was received by Daunus in Apulia, and shar'd his kingdom: it is uncertain how he died.

Nestor lived in peace, with his children, in Pylos his native country.

Ulysses also after innumerable troubles by sea and land, at last return'd in safety to Ithaca, which is the subject of Homer's *Odysses*.

I must end these remarks by discharging my duty to two of my friends, which is the more an indispensable piece of justice, as the one of them is since dead: the merit of their kindness to me will appear infinitely the greater, as the task they undertook was, in its own nature, of much more labour, than either pleasure or reputation. The larger part of the extracts from Eustathius, together with several excellent observations, were sent me by Mr. Broome: and the whole essay upon Homer was written, upon such memoirs as I had collected, by the late Dr. Parnell, archdeacon of Clogher in Ireland: how very much that gentleman's friendship prevailed over his genius, in detaining a writer of his spirit in the drudgery of removing the rubbish of past pedants, will soon appear to the world, when they shall see those beautiful pieces of poetry, the publication of which he left to my charge, almost with his dying breath.

For

For what remains, I beg to be excused from the ceremonies of taking leave at the end of my work; and from embarrassing myself, or others, with any defences or apologies about it. But instead of endeavouring to raise a vain monument to myself, of the merits or difficulties of it (which must be left to the world, to truth, and to posterity) let me leave behind me a memorial of my friendship, with one of the most valuable men, as well as finest writers, of my age and country: one who has tried, and knows by his own experience, how hard an undertaking it is to do justice to Homer: and one, who (I am sure) sincerely rejoices with me at the period of my labours. To him therefore, having brought this long work to a conclusion, I desire to dedicate it; and to have the honour and satisfaction of placing together, in this manner, the names of Mr. CONGREVE, and of

MARCH 25,  
1720.

A. POPE.

Τῶν Θεῶν δὲ εἰποιῶν—τὸ μὴ ἐπὶ πλείονι προκῆλαι ἐν  
Ποιητικῇ καὶ ἄλλαις ἐπιηδύμασι, ἐν οἷς ἴσως ἂν καλίσχθην,  
εἰ ἡσθόμην ἑμαυτὸν εὐόδως προΐοντα.

M. AUREL. ANTON. de seipso. l. i. §, 14.

For what remains, I have to be excused from the  
remains of looking at the end of my work; and  
from embarking myself in others, with any desire  
or apology about it. But instead of endeavoring to  
raise a vain monument to myself, of the name or dis-  
tinction of it (which is to the world, to truth,  
and to posterity) I have found me a monument of  
my friendship, and most valuable one, as  
well as that which has been and country: one who  
has tried, and has experienced, how hard  
an undertaking it is, to be a friend to himself, and one  
who (I am sure) sincerely respects with me the nation  
of my country. To him therefore, having known this  
long work to a conclusion, I desire to dedicate it;  
and to have the honor of a dedication, I desire to  
dedicate in this manner, the name of MR. GORDON.



A. FORD.

MARCH 17, 1750.

THE UNIVERSITY OF CAMBRIDGE  
HAS RECEIVED OF MR. GORDON  
A COPY OF HIS WORK  
AND HAS ORDERED IT TO BE  
KEPT IN THE LIBRARY

## C O N T E N T S

O F

## THE SECOND VOLUME.

		Page
ILIAD, Book XIII.	— — —	1
— Book XIV.	— — —	39
— Book XV.	— — —	63
— Book XVI.	— — —	97
— Book XVII.	— — —	135
— Book XVIII.	— — —	167
— Book XIX.	— — —	193
— Book XX.	— — —	211
— Book XXI.	— — —	233
— Book XXII.	— — —	261
— Book XXIII.	— — —	287
— Book XXIV.	— — —	325

END OF VOL. II.



1881

# CONTENTS

## THE SECOND VOLUME

187	Book XIII.
188	Book XIV.
189	Book XV.
190	Book XVI.
191	Book XVII.
192	Book XVIII.
193	Book XIX.
194	Book XX.
195	Book XXI.
196	Book XXII.
197	Book XXIII.
198	Book XXIV.



THE